

Volume 58(10)  
May 2024

**TI** The Tax  
Institute

# Taxation *in* Australia

**SMSF succession planning,  
BDBNs, and more**

*Daniel Butler, CTA*

**Proper management of a trust:  
lessons from Owies**

*Norman Hanna*



# Contents

## Cover article

559

SMSF succession planning, BDBNs, and more

Daniel Butler, CTA, Director, DBA Lawyers

## Feature article

568

Proper management of a trust: lessons from Owies

Norman Hanna, Barrister, Deane Chambers

## Insights from the Institute

534 President's Report

535 CEO's Report

536 Senior Tax Counsel's Report

## Regular columns

533 Tax News – at a glance

538 Tax News – the details

543 Tax Tips

549 Mid Market Focus

557 Higher Education

575 A Matter of Trusts

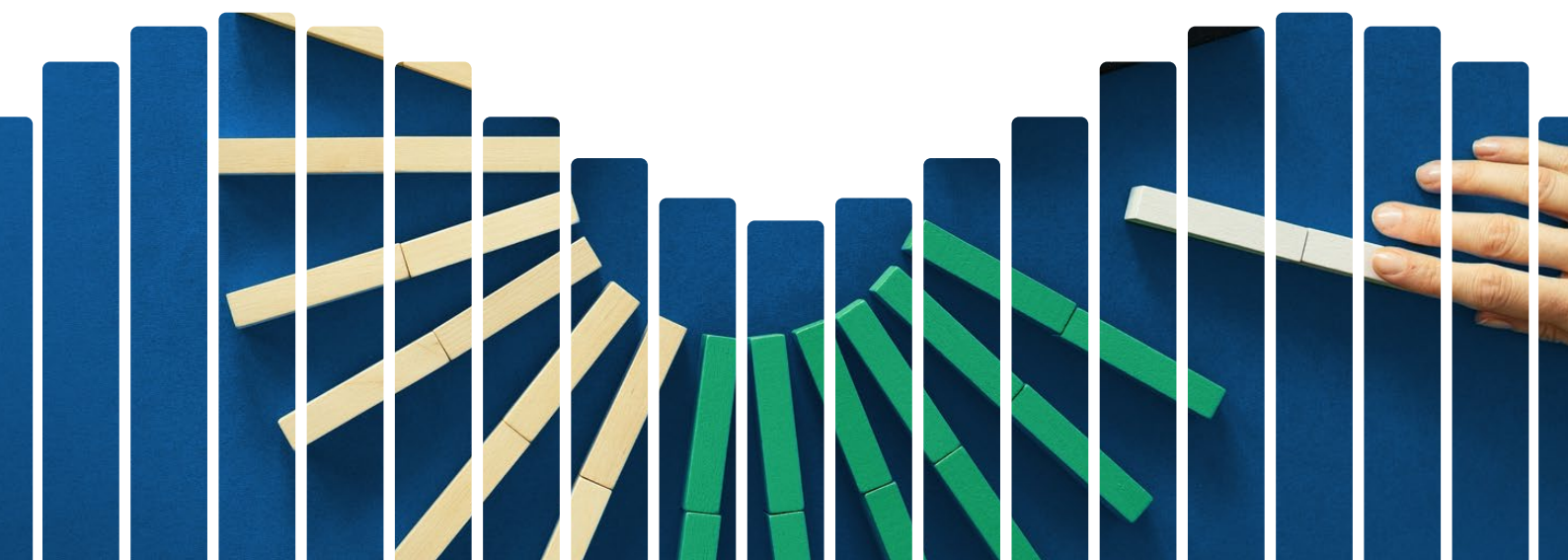
577 Events Calendar

578 Cumulative Index

### Invitation to write

We welcome original contributions that are of interest to tax professionals, lawyers, academics and students.

For details about submitting articles, see Guidelines for Publication on our website [taxinstitute.com.au](http://taxinstitute.com.au), or contact [publisher@taxinstitute.com.au](mailto:publisher@taxinstitute.com.au).



## Tax News – at a glance

by TaxCounsel Pty Ltd

# April – what happened in tax?

The following points highlight important federal tax developments that occurred during April 2024. A selection of the developments is considered in more detail in the “Tax News – the details” column on page 538 (at the item number indicated).

### Minimum tax for multinationals

In a joint media release on 21 March 2024 with the Assistant Minister for Competition, Charities and Treasury and the Assistant Minister for Employment, the Treasurer announced the release of exposure draft legislation, explanatory material and a discussion paper in relation to the implementation of a global and domestic minimum corporate tax rate of 15%. **See item 1.**

### Penalty unit increase

An amending Bill (the Crimes and Other Legislation Amendment (Omnibus No. 1) Bill 2024), which was introduced into parliament on 27 March 2024, contains amendments that will amend the *Crimes Act 1914* (Cth) to increase the Commonwealth penalty unit amount from \$313 to \$330, with effect in relation to offences committed on or after 1 July 2024. **See item 2.**

### FBT: statutory or benchmark interest rate

The statutory or benchmark interest rate for the FBT year ending 31 March 2025 is 8.77%. **See item 3.**

### FBT: cents per kilometre

The Commissioner has released a determination that sets out the rates to be applied on a cents per kilometre basis for calculating the taxable value of a fringe benefit arising from the private use of a motor vehicle other than a car for the FBT year commencing 1 April 2024 (TD 2024/1). **See item 4.**

### FBT: LAFHA reasonable amounts

The Commissioner has released a determination that sets out the amounts that he considers reasonable under s 31G of the *Fringe Benefits Tax Assessment Act 1986* (Cth) (FBTAA86) for food and drink expenses incurred by

employees receiving a living-away-from-home allowance (LAFHA) fringe benefit for the FBT year commencing 1 April 2024 (TD 2024/2). **See item 5.**

### FBT: record-keeping exemption

The exemption threshold under s 135C FBTAA86 for the FBT year ending 31 March 2025 is \$10,334. **See item 6.**

### FBT determinations: adequate alternative records

Legislative instruments have been made as to what will constitute adequate alternative records to employee declarations in respect of fringe benefits for a range of specific purposes, applicable for FBT years ending 31 March 2025 and beyond. **See item 7.**

### Decision impact statement: Bowerman case

The Commissioner has released a decision impact statement in relation to the decision of the AAT in *Bowerman and FCT* [2023] AATA 3547. **See item 8.**

### Hybrid mismatch rules

The Commissioner has released a draft determination that sets out the ATO view on two separate but related issues that arise under the hybrid mismatch rules in Div 832 of the *Income Tax Assessment Act 1997* (Cth) which are designed to prevent multinational corporations from exploiting differences in the tax treatment of an entity or instrument under the laws of two or more tax jurisdictions (TD 2024/D1). **See item 9.**

### FBT: otherwise deductible rule

In a joint judgment, the Full Federal Court (Derrington, Downes and Hespe JJ) has dismissed an appeal by the taxpayer from a decision of Logan J at first instance that the “taxable value” of certain “residual fringe benefits” in the form of travel arranged and paid for by the taxpayer employer for its employees was not reduced to nil by reason of the “otherwise deductible rule” provided for by s 52(1) FBTAA86 (*Bechtel Australia Pty Ltd v FCT* [2024] FCAFC 33). **See item 10.**

### Director penalty: summary judgment

The Queensland Supreme Court (Martin SJA) has rejected a company director’s defence to an application by the Commissioner for summary judgment in proceedings brought against the director under the director penalty regime in respect of amounts that had not been remitted to the Commissioner under the PAYG provisions of the *Taxation Administration Act 1953* (Cth) (*DCT v Gerhard Horst Heinrich* [2024] QSC 51). **See item 11.**



## President's Report

by Todd Want, CTA

# Stay ahead of the upcoming Federal Budget

President Todd Want discusses the Federal Budget 2024–25 and what resources members can expect from our team.

The 2024–25 Federal Budget will be handed down this month and, as always, our team is working hard to ensure that we provide analysis and insights on the announced measures as early as possible.

This year, make sure you register for our member-only webinars. There will be a [Reflection Panel](#) on 15 May to share our initial impressions and opinions about the Budget measures, followed by a more in-depth [Insights and Analysis](#) session on 16 May, further breaking down some of the key announcements and the implications for you and your clients.

Look out also for our annual Federal Budget report which will hit your inboxes early on the morning of 15 May. Our Tax Policy and Advocacy team, which plays such an integral role in delivering all of our members benefits, works hard to produce this report in order to get you quickly up to date on announced measures and what they mean.

If you have already read our pre-Federal Budget submission this year, you'll know that we continue to call for meaningful and genuine reform in the Australian tax system. Factors such as higher inflation and the burden of rising living costs have introduced additional uncertainty into our economy. For tax professionals, this is compounded by the shortage of skilled professionals working in the field, and various changes to our tax and superannuation system (not all of which have yet been enacted).

These changes of themselves don't constitute meaningful reform – and in fact often only add more complexity and compliance time. Our current tax and superannuation system is not suitable to support our people and economy during future challenges. While sweeping and holistic reform is needed, some of the key areas (among many worthy considerations) that we are hoping to see come out of this Federal Budget include the following:

**1. Consideration of the concept of “worker” to replace the existing concepts of “employee” and “contractor”.** Focus on the meaning of “employee” has been in the spotlight this year, making the Federal Budget an opportune time to re-examine its definition across the tax and superannuation landscapes.

A harmonised definition across federal and state or territory Acts can reduce the existing complexity, promote certainty for taxpayers, and lessen the compliance burden. This is especially important in the context of the past few years, as the sharing or “gig” economy introduced further complexity to tax compliance in a dated system. A broad definition of a “worker” that includes employees, contractors, and those in non-traditional work relationships would simplify our system, both for those workers and the tax professionals supporting them.

**2. Inefficient taxes such as FBT.** Fringe benefits tax is often held up as the flagship “inefficient tax” – and for good reason. FBT accounts for less than 1% of Australia's net cash collections, has one of the consistently highest tax gaps, and incurs significant administrative work, far out of balance with the benefits it brings.

We advocate for the existing FBT regime to be abolished and replaced with a principled approach in line with recommendation 112 of the Henry review. This would not only reduce red tape and administrative burden, but also assist with consistent interpretation of policy and law in this area.

**3. Simplification of superannuation caps, thresholds and concessions.** Complexity also leads to adverse outcomes for taxpayers, not because of an intention to avoid paying their fair share of tax, but because it is confusing. The complex overlay of caps, thresholds and concessions in the superannuation system can be tricky, even for professionals at times. More consistent and simple rules around superannuation caps, thresholds and concessions would help to increase compliance in this regard.

These are just three of the numerous areas that we hope to see addressed in the Federal Budget announcement. I encourage you to read the [pre-Federal Budget submission](#) in full.

In the hours and days after the Budget is handed down, we want to ensure that we provide you – the expert in your field – with the resources and insights you need to ensure that you can stay at the top of your game, and have informed conversations on how the measures will impact you and your clients.

So, please keep an eye out for our Budget coverage, bring your questions along to the webinars, and remember we are here to support you.





## CEO's Report

by Scott Treatt, CTA

# The role of advocacy at the Institute

CEO Scott Treatt reflects on the role of the Tax Policy and Advocacy team in serving our members.

As you know, before taking up the role of CEO at the Institute, I headed up the Tax Policy and Advocacy (TPA) team. The advocacy role that the Institute plays for our members is close to my heart, not only because I led the formation of a newly strengthened TPA team, but also because I recognise the far-reaching impacts that it can have for members and the tax profession in general.

Our TPA team: keeps members informed about the latest tax news and developments; promotes the sharing of knowledge and networking opportunities through our various committees; engages with our expert members in the field to provide appropriate guidance; and assists members with queries regarding tax policy or administrative processes and, where appropriate, can escalate matters to the ATO on members' behalf. The team also amplifies member voices on policy matters to key government agencies, including the Treasury, the ATO, the Board of Taxation, the Inspector-General of Taxation and Taxation Ombudsman, the Tax Practitioners Board, and other key stakeholders.

The TPA team's primary role is to educate and advocate by being an intermediary connecting our members with key government stakeholders. We are convinced that the collective impact of our considered representations on behalf of members has a greater impact on effecting change than individual voices expressing concerns.

The TPA team oversees and works with our eight national technical committees (Dispute Resolution, FBT & Employment Taxes, GST, Large Business & International, Not-For-Profit, SME, Superannuation, and Taxation of Individuals), and six state taxes committees. Each of these committees meets six times per year.

The primary objective of the national technical committees and state taxes committees is to support The Tax Institute and the TPA team in their policy and advocacy efforts by representing members in raising their concerns. Around

150 members volunteer for these committees, and the commitment and effort of these members are instrumental in us being able to undertake our advocacy activities.

The TPA team also has carriage of the six state councils, involving (currently) 73 members. The councils each meet, generally, nine times per year. All secretariat services for these committees and councils are undertaken by the TPA team.

All up, this involves coordinating over 130 meetings each year, preparing minutes/action lists and agendas, and seeking feedback on key matters and technical positions.

Drawing on the specialised expertise of our members, the committees delve into intricate tax matters, offer expert analysis and recommendations, and provide insights that assist in the preparation of our submissions.

Involvement in crucial stakeholder consultations is a priority for us, with 23 submissions made in 2023 across various policy areas, such as GST, international tax, FBT, and the small business sector. As at the end of March 2024, we have already lodged around 30 submissions, including the significant Treasury consultation on the reforms to the *Tax Agent Services Act 2009* and the ATO's draft ruling on software royalties.

Some other highlights include that the Institute:

- has prepared submissions to the Treasury as part of the consultation on the Pillar Two rules. Several legislative and administrative measures, including franked distribution and capital raisings, thin capitalisation, and public country-by-country reporting, have undergone positive transformations as a result of our successful submissions;
- continues to be involved in targeted consultation on payday superannuation;
- has advocated for nearly two years for improvements to the client-agent linking process (CAL) which is currently the cause of much angst among our members (see *TaxVine* edition 11, dated 5 April 2024, for our interview with ATO Deputy Commissioner, Andrew Watson, on CAL); and
- proactively engages in self-initiated submissions by utilising our specialised working groups, committees and membership to exert influence on significant tax policy matters that have a broader scope of impact. For example, we are currently working with our members to prepare a submission on the harmonisation of payroll tax issues.

On top of this, the TPA team and our committee Chairs contribute articles that canvass the recent tax updates and advocacy issues within their sights. This includes the widely-read, weekly [TaxVine](#) newsletter, this journal, technical content for the Federal Budget report, and the [Tax Time checklists](#) for the benefit of our members.

Members have exclusive access to our free [webinars](#) and can access content on a range of topics including Div 7A, the main residence exemption, trust fundamentals, capital allowances, aggregated turnover, [year end issues, s 100A](#) and [s 99B](#). These webinars are produced by our TPA team and committees, and you can expect to see more of them in the future as we work to further increase the value provided to you as a member.



## Senior Tax Counsel's Report

by Julie Abdalla, FTI

# Better targeting Div 296

Good tax and superannuation policy takes time to develop. It is important to ensure that consideration is given to future impacts, and whether opportunities exist to address related issues.

New Div 296 is proposed to be inserted into the *Income Tax Assessment Act 1997* (Cth) by Sch 1 to Sch 3 to the Treasury Laws Amendment (Better Targeted Superannuation Concessions and Other Measures) Bill 2023 (the Bill). The proposed amendments give effect to the government's [announcement](#) on 28 February 2023 to introduce an additional 15% tax on the earnings attributable to superannuation balances above \$3m. The Bill is currently before the Senate Economics Legislation Committee (the Committee) for inquiry, with the report due on 10 May 2024.

The proposed measure is a prime example of the need for detailed and meaningful consultation, and consideration of the future implications of new ideas. The proposed design of the new tax risks adding to existing complexity, creating unfair outcomes, and setting dangerous precedents for the future. Discussed below are some key aspects of the design of Div 296 and some alternatives that should be adopted.

### Taxation of unrealised gains

The underlying design of Div 296 will tax unrealised gains. As detailed in our [submission](#) to the Committee, along with the evidence that I provided at the recent public hearing for the inquiry, The Tax Institute does not support taxing unrealised gains. Doing so is contrary to the basic premise of our taxation system, and any perceived economic benefits will be outweighed by the practical impact on taxpayers. Taxing unrealised gains is likely to place significant pressure on superannuants due to the mismatch in cash flow between the funds from the disposal of the asset and the taxing of the unrealised gain. It can also result in permanent effects through taxing an amount that may never be realised. This is inherently unfair.

Alternative approaches have been suggested but have not been adopted so far. Page 196 onwards in the [explanatory memorandum](#) to the Bill notes that three other options were

considered but not agreed to due to increased compliance costs for the administrator and concerns about the most accurate methodology.

On balance, it appears that increased resources for the Commissioner to appropriately manage the issues, or perceived lower accuracy, may have resulted in the government choosing to implement the original design. More time should have been spent considering alternatives in a public forum to ensure that a more appropriate solution could be designed.

### Mitigating the impact

If the government intends to proceed with taxing unrealised gains, it is essential that the approach is confined to Div 296 and does not set a precedent more broadly across the tax and superannuation system. Steps should also be taken to minimise the impact of the mismatch in cash flow. These include incorporating:

- a loss carry-back mechanism to allow taxpayers to recognise losses in a timely manner, removing the risk of taxpayers being unable to utilise carry forward losses; and
- a payment deferral mechanism to allow taxpayers to repay Div 296 debts in a later year when their cash flow better matches their taxation liability.

### Indexation of the \$3m threshold

The [announcement](#) of the measure noted that Div 296 was expected to apply to approximately 80,000 people (or 0.5% of Australians). However, the \$3m threshold is not proposed to be indexed or subject to regular review. If the threshold is not indexed or adjusted in line with inflationary movements, Div 296 will suffer from bracket creep, impacting more taxpayers over time than was originally intended when the measure was announced. This would seem contrary to the policy intent of making our "superannuation system more sustainable and fairer with one modest change that affects less than 0.5% of all Australians".

The proposed design of Div 296 represents a missed opportunity to simplify the complex system of rates and thresholds prevalent in the superannuation framework. As noted in our [Case for Change 2021](#), the transfer balance cap (TBC) – a key threshold – would benefit most from simplification. An opportunity exists to simplify the TBC and align it with the Div 296 threshold once it reaches \$3m. This could indicate a clear policy regarding what the government considers to be a high superannuation balance and provide a clearer delineation for taxpayers to understand.

# The more bang for your buck Institute

- 48 editions of TaxVine
- 20 policy submissions advocating for you
- 11 editions of the Taxation in Australia journal
- 11 Monthly Tax Insights reports
- 8 member-only webinars
- 8 specialist tax reports
- 1 Federal Budget report
- 1 Tax Content Holiday Hamper
- \$300 off signature events

...all for the price of one membership



Login to renew today

[portal.taxinstitute.com.au/Login.aspx](https://portal.taxinstitute.com.au/Login.aspx)

## Tax News – the details

by TaxCounsel Pty Ltd

# April – what happened in tax?

The following points highlight important federal tax developments that occurred during April 2024.

## Government initiatives

### 1. Minimum tax for multinationals

In a joint media release on 21 March 2024 with the Assistant Minister for Competition, Charities and Treasury and the Assistant Minister for Employment, the Treasurer announced the release of exposure draft legislation, explanatory material and a discussion paper in relation to the implementation of a global and domestic minimum corporate tax rate of 15%.

In the 2023–24 Budget, the government announced that it would introduce a 15% global minimum tax and domestic minimum tax for multinational companies with an annual global revenue of at least €750m (approximately A\$1.2b). The core rules are to apply for fiscal years beginning after 1 January 2024.

The media release states that minimum taxes are a key part of a coordinated global approach by the OECD to put a floor on tax competition and establish a fairer domestic and international tax system. The proposed legislation will ensure that Australia will be among the lead jurisdictions implementing global and domestic minimum taxes as a key part of the OECD/G20 Two-Pillar Solution that was agreed in 2021.

The exposure draft legislation (which includes draft primary legislation, subordinate legislation in the form of rules, and accompanying explanatory materials) builds on legislation recently passed by parliament that aims at stopping multinationals claiming excessive debt deductions to wipe out or reduce tax in Australia and increasing transparency. This legislation is the *Treasury Laws Amendment (Making Multinationals Pay Their Fair Share – Integrity and Transparency) Act 2023* which was passed by parliament on 27 March 2024 and received royal assent and became law on 8 April 2024.

### 2. Penalty unit increase

An amending Bill (the Crimes and Other Legislation Amendment (Omnibus No. 1) Bill 2024), which was introduced into parliament on 27 March 2024, contains amendments that will amend the *Crimes Act 1914* (Cth) to

increase the Commonwealth penalty unit amount from \$313 to \$330, with effect in relation to offences committed on or after 1 July 2024.

Penalty units are used to describe the amount payable for monetary penalties imposed for criminal offences in Commonwealth legislation and territory ordinances. The penalty unit mechanism allows for the maximum monetary penalty for all offences under Commonwealth legislation, including territory ordinances, to be automatically adjusted with a single amendment to s 4AA of the *Crimes Act 1914*. This removes the need for multiple legislative amendments and ensures that monetary penalties in Commonwealth legislation and territory ordinances remain comparable.

The explanatory memorandum to the amending Bill states that maintaining the value of the penalty unit over time ensures that financial penalties for Commonwealth offences reflect community expectations and continue to remain effective in deterring unlawful behaviour.

In 2015, the *Crimes Act 1914* was amended to provide for the automatic Consumer Price Index adjustment of penalty units every three years. The three-yearly indexation cycle will continue as usual, with the next indexation increase to occur on 1 July 2026.

## The Commissioner's perspective

### 3. FBT: statutory or benchmark interest rate

The statutory or benchmark interest rate for the FBT year ending 31 March 2025 is 8.77%.

The rate of 8.77% is used to calculate the taxable value of:

- a fringe benefit provided by way of a loan; and
- a car fringe benefit where an employer chooses to value the benefit using the operating cost method.

FBT does not apply to a loan in relation to a shareholder in a private company, or an associate of such a shareholder, that causes (or will cause) the private company to be taken under Div 7A of the *Income Tax Assessment Act 1936* (Cth) (ITAA36) to pay the shareholder or associate a dividend.

### 4. FBT: cents per kilometre

The Commissioner has released a determination that sets out the rates to be applied on a cents per kilometre basis for calculating the taxable value of a fringe benefit arising from the private use of a motor vehicle other than a car for the FBT year commencing 1 April 2024 (TD 2024/1).

The rates are:

Engine capacity	Rate per kilometre
0 – 2500cc	66 cents
Over 2500cc	77 cents
Motorcycles	19 cents

### 5. FBT: LAFHA reasonable amounts

The Commissioner has released a determination that sets out the amounts that he considers reasonable under



s 31G of the *Fringe Benefits Tax Assessment Act 1986* (Cth) (FBTAA86) for food and drink expenses incurred by employees receiving a living-away-from-home allowance (LAFHA) fringe benefit for the FBT year commencing 1 April 2024 (TD 2024/2).

Where the total of food and drink expenses for an employee (including eligible family members) does not exceed the amount that the Commissioner considers reasonable, those expenses do not have to be substantiated under s 31G FBTAA86. Where an employee receives a LAFHA fringe benefit with a component for food and drink expenses, for the employer to reduce the taxable value of the fringe benefit by the exempt food component, the expenses must be either:

- equal to or less than the amount that the Commissioner considers reasonable; or
- substantiated.

If the total of an employee's food or drink expenses exceeds the amount that the Commissioner considers reasonable, the substantiation provisions will apply.

TD 2024/2 sets out the amounts that the Commissioner considers reasonable for food and drink within Australia and overseas.

## 6. FBT: record-keeping exemption

The exemption threshold under s 135C FBTAA86 for the FBT year ending 31 March 2025 is \$10,334.

Two conditions must be satisfied for the record-keeping exemption arrangements to apply to an employer for an FBT year. These are:

1. a base year needs to be established; and
2. during the FBT year immediately before the current year, the employer has not received a notice from the Commissioner requiring the employer to resume record-keeping.

Section 135C FBTAA86 sets out a number of conditions that must be met before an FBT year is a base year of an employer. One of the conditions is that the employer's aggregate fringe benefits amount in the base year does not exceed the exemption threshold.

## 7. FBT determinations: adequate alternative records

Legislative instruments have been made as to what will constitute adequate alternative records to employee declarations in respect of fringe benefits for a range of specific purposes, applicable for FBT years ending 31 March 2025 and beyond.

Broadly, alternative records are required to be written in English and contain the information specified in the applicable instrument.

The legislative instruments that have been made relate to the following fringe benefits:

- temporary accommodation relating to relocation;
- the private use of vehicles other than cars;

- fly-in fly-out and drive-in drive-out employees;
- car travel to an employment interview or selection test;
- car travel to certain work-related activities;
- relocation transport reimbursed on a cents per kilometre basis;
- “otherwise deductible” benefits;
- overseas employment holiday transport reimbursed on a cents per kilometre basis;
- travel diaries;
- living-away-from-home benefits; and
- remote area holiday transport on a cents per kilometre basis.

## 8. Decision impact statement: Bowerman case

The Commissioner has released a decision impact statement in relation to the decision of the AAT in *Bowerman and FCT*.<sup>1</sup>

In that case, the AAT held that the taxpayer was entitled to a general deduction under s 8-1 of the *Income Tax Assessment Act 1997* (Cth) (ITAA97) for the loss she made on the sale of an apartment that she used as her home as she had, on the evidence, acquired it with the purpose of making a profit in a commercial manner and the loss was not in the circumstances of a private or domestic nature.

The sale of the home occurred under a contract that was entered into in the 2020 income year but was not completed until the 2021 income year. The AAT held that, although the loss was incurred for the purposes of s 8-1 ITAA97 in the 2021 income year, the Commissioner's binding public ruling TR 97/7 meant that the taxpayer could claim the deduction in the 2020 income year.

The Commissioner's decision impact statement makes the following points:

1. the AAT's finely balanced conclusion in respect of the issue of whether the transaction was on capital or revenue account was open on the particular facts of the case and was an available application of the established *Myer Emporium*<sup>2</sup> principles;
2. the unusual factual findings in the *Bowerman* case would limit the application of the AAT's decision in future cases;
3. the Commissioner considers that the AAT's reasons regarding the non-operation of s 8-1(2)(b) ITAA97 (loss or outgoing of a private or domestic nature) were informed by its finding that the taxpayer's most significant reason for acquiring and selling the apartment was her profit-making purpose; and
4. the Commissioner agrees with the AAT's observation that existing authority supports the conclusion that the taxpayer did not “incur” the loss until the contract of sale of the property was completed and that her loss was necessarily only realised on the receipt of the proceeds of settlement. The Commissioner takes a different view to the AAT as to the interpretation of TR 97/7 and is considering whether to update TR 97/7 to

remove any perceived ambiguity or uncertainty as to its interpretation.

## 9. Hybrid mismatch rules

The Commissioner has released a draft determination that sets out the ATO view on two separate but related issues that arise under the hybrid mismatch rules in Div 832 ITAA97 which are designed to prevent multinational corporations from exploiting differences in the tax treatment of an entity or instrument under the laws of two or more tax jurisdictions (TD 2024/D1).

The two issues are:

1. whether hypothetical income or profits within the tax base of a country can be used to identify a “liable entity” or entities in the country for the purposes of s 832-325 ITAA97; and
2. whether a “non-including country” for the purposes of s 832-320(3) ITAA97 of the “hybrid payer” definition can be a jurisdiction other than the country where the payee of the relevant payment is located or resides.

TD 2024/D1 states that identification of a “liable entity” or entities in a country in respect of income or profits for the purposes of s 832-325 ITAA97 can be based wholly on hypothetical income or profits within the tax base of the country. This will be necessary where, for example:

- an entity has not actually derived any income or profits in a particular period; or
- an entity has derived income or profits in a particular period, but no part of those income or profits are within the tax base of the country.

For the purposes of s 832-320(3) ITAA97, a non-including country can be a jurisdiction other than the country where the payee of the relevant payment is located or resides. Therefore, the laws of a jurisdiction other than the country where the payee is located or resides may fall for consideration when determining whether there is a hybrid payer within the meaning given by s 832-320 ITAA97.

## Recent case decisions

### 10. FBT: otherwise deductible rule

In a joint judgment, the Full Federal Court (Derrington, Downes and Hespe JJ) has dismissed an appeal by the taxpayer from a decision of Logan J at first instance that the “taxable value” of certain “residual fringe benefits” in the form of travel arranged and paid for by the taxpayer employer for its employees was not reduced to nil by reason of the “otherwise deductible rule” provided for by s 52(1) FBTA86 (*Bechtel Australia Pty Ltd v FCT*<sup>3</sup>).

In keeping with the business worldwide of the Bechtel group of companies, the taxpayer employer carried on a business in Australia of providing contracting services in respect of large-scale construction projects. Such services included engineering, procurement, construction and project management services and design and build services.

One such project entailed the performance of engineering, procurement and construction contracts awarded to the taxpayer employer for the liquefied natural gas (LNG) projects on Curtis Island (the Curtis Island projects).

The Curtis Island projects entailed the construction of three large LNG plants and related facilities on Curtis Island. Curtis Island is situated near Gladstone in Central Queensland. There were no bridges to Curtis Island. It was thus accessible only by sea or air. A ferry service operated between Curtis Island and the nearby mainland.

The travel expenses incurred by the taxpayer employer related to “field non-manual fly-in fly-out” (FNM FIFO) employees to take them:

- from the high-capacity airport nearest to the employee’s point of origin location to Gladstone Airport; and
- from Gladstone Airport to the point of origin.

That is, the travel expenses in issue concerned travel booked as a return trip from and to Curtis Island. Each of these trips was typically organised and paid for by the taxpayer employer. The taxpayer employer also organised, and paid for, bus transport from or to Gladstone Airport, to or from the ferry terminal, and for ferry transfers to and from the ferry terminal to Curtis Island.

Australian national FNM FIFO employees were rostered on for shifts (or “swings”) on the Curtis Island projects, which commenced at the project location for a number of weeks (generally four), and then rostered off for one week (assignment leave).

International FNM FIFO employees were rostered on for shifts of longer duration. They were entitled to:

- during each 12-month period, assignment leave after three, six and nine months; and
- home leave after 12 months.

International FNM FIFO employees were paid for travel days. On rostered days off outside of assignment leave or home leave, international FNM FIFO employees spent their time in or around Gladstone.

Clauses 4.1 and 4.2 of the taxpayer employer’s “Travel Procedure CSO Curtis Island LNG Projects” provided:

“4.1 Assignment Leave – National: This travel is related to the rest and recreation roster time off from the Project that national non-local employees are entitled to take after working their approved roster cycle at the Project.

...

#### 4.2 International Project Leave

- A) Assignment Leave – International: Assignment leave term for international employees refers to the entitlement to fly home for a rest and recreation period as applicable to their assignment conditions ...
- B) Home Leave – International: Home leave for international employees refers to the annual

leave that family or accompanied status employees are entitled to ...”

Travel schedules for assignment leave (for Australian national and international FNM FIFO employees) and home leave (for international FNM FIFO employees) were typically generated and managed by the taxpayer employer’s in-house Central Services Organisation Transport Department, including booking flights to each employee’s point of origin airport. Once made, such bookings could only be altered with managerial approval.

The taxpayer employer organised travel arrangements from an employee’s point of origin to Curtis Island so that employees arrived at the Curtis Island projects sites in time to commence their shifts, allowing time to check in to their temporary accommodation.

Travel from Curtis Island to an employee’s point of origin usually commenced on the last day of a swing. Employees performed their duties at the project site for part of the day but were also given time to pack their belongings at their temporary accommodation, check out, and commence return travel, although they were paid for a full day. Employees required approval from their project manager or director if they wanted their travel arrangements altered to fly to a location different from their point of origin.

In affirming the decision of Logan J that the taxable value of the residual fringe benefit constituted by the travel arranged by the taxpayer employer was not reduced by the otherwise deductible rule in s 52 FBTA86, the Full Court said that it was common ground that it was the general deduction provision (s 8-1 ITAA97) that was the relevant section when considering whether the travel expenses, had they been incurred by the employees, would have been deductible.

The Full Court said that it had long been established that the expenses of travelling from home to work or business and back again were not deductible. In the context of travel expenses, the essential character of expenditure is not determined by reasoning which asserts that “because expenditure on fares from a taxpayer’s residence to his place of employment or place of business is necessary if assessable income is to be derived, such expenditure must be regarded as ‘incidental and relevant’ to the derivation of such income”. To say that expenditure is a prerequisite to the earning of income is not to say that such expenditure is incurred in, or in the course of, gaining or producing the employee’s income; rather, such expenditure is a consequence of living in one place and working in another.

Employee expenditure on travel will be incurred in gaining or producing assessable income where the travel occurs in the course of performing employment duties. By contrast, expenditure incurred before an employee commences, or after they cease, to perform their employment duties is not incurred in gaining or producing assessable income.

The Full Court said that the question was determined by identifying the point at which an employee commences or ceases to perform their employment duties. In the present case, by the terms of employment, each employee was

assigned to work at Curtis Island. It was at Curtis Island that each employee performed their employment duties.

## 11. Director penalty: summary judgment

The Queensland Supreme Court (Martin SJA) has rejected a company director’s defence to an application by the Commissioner for summary judgment in proceedings brought against the director under the director penalty regime in respect of amounts that had not been remitted to the Commissioner under the PAYG provisions of the *Taxation Administration Act 1953* (TAA53) (Cth) (*DCT v Gerhard Horst Heinrich*<sup>4</sup>).

The TAA53 imposes an obligation on a director of a company to cause the company to comply with its PAYG withholding and remittance obligations. A default by the company potentially triggers the operation of the director penalty regime. That regime provides, among other things, for the imposition of penalties on the directors of companies which do not meet their obligations to pay withheld amounts to the Commissioner. Ordinarily, the penalty will be the same as the outstanding PAYG withholding obligation.

In the present case, the director resisted the Commissioner’s application for summary judgment against him on the following two bases:

1. that the tax-related liabilities had been compromised; or
2. that he had a defence under s 269-35(2), Sch 1 TAA53 because:
  - a. he took all reasonable steps to ensure that the amount was paid; or
  - b. there were no reasonable steps that he could have taken to ensure that the company complied with its obligations.

As to (1) above, in mid-2021, the director negotiated with the Commissioner about the payment of tax owed by the Heinrich group of companies (of which the company was a member). The director’s argument was that the result of the negotiation and his conduct was that there was an agreement reached and it effected an accord and satisfaction such that the Commissioner had accepted the promises set out in the agreement in satisfaction of the company’s obligations.

In rejecting this argument, Martin SJA said that the agreement with the Commissioner contained a condition that the failure to comply with its requirements would allow the Commissioner to proceed with recovery action. This condition rendered the agreement an accord executory and made it clear that the Commissioner reserved his rights to pursue the parties to the agreement should the conditions in the agreement not be met. It was not a case in which the Commissioner merely accepted the promises made in discharge of the liability.

There was an undertaking in the agreement not to further encumber certain properties, or deal with them in a manner that would diminish their value. This undertaking was breached. In a letter dated 9 March 2022 to the Commissioner, the director’s solicitors admitted that \$2m

was borrowed against the strength of “the contract and properties, despite the Undertaking”.

As the agreement between the parties was that there was to be no discharge until performance was complete, the agreement did not cause the company to comply with its obligations.

In relation to (2) above, the director’s argument was that the COVID-19 pandemic and the disruption and delays associated with it caused the company to lose more than \$10m, even though it continued to employ people to perform work. The contention was that the effects of the pandemic on the company and the director occurred entirely beyond his control and that, but for the pandemic, the company would have had sufficient income to discharge its debt to the Commissioner and, therefore, there would have been no debt to which a director penalty could attach.

In rejecting the director’s argument, Martin SJA said that the argument was confined to the loss of capacity, due to COVID-19 restrictions, for the company to make sufficient money to satisfy its indebtedness to the Commissioner. In the written submissions made on behalf of the director, it was contended that he sought “to have the benefit of the usual interlocutory process that would allow the collation of further evidence, including as to the impacts on the company of the COVID-19 restrictions (such as evidence as to the government directives, evidence from a quantity surveyor and construction expert as to the effects on the

business and the contracts that were undertaken and forensic accounting to assess the financial impacts on the company)”.

However, Martin SJA said that this argument did not assist the director. It might, if all of the evidence favoured the director on that point, go some way to demonstrating that there were no reasonable steps available to the director to ensure that the company complied with the obligation in s 269-35(2)(a)(i) TAA53. But the argument (and the evidence sought to be obtained) did not provide any basis for a conclusion that there were no reasonable steps able to be taken to achieve any of the matters set out in s 269-35(2)(a)(ii) to (iii) TAA53.

As there was no real, as opposed to a fanciful, prospect of the director succeeding with respect to all or part of the claim, there was no need for a trial of the claim and the Commissioner was entitled to judgment with interest.

**TaxCounsel Pty Ltd**  
ACN 117 651 420

#### References

- 1 [2023] AATA 3547.
- 2 *FCT v Myer Emporium Ltd* [1987] HCA 18.
- 3 [2024] FCAFC 33.
- 4 [2024] QSC 51.

# Open the to specialised tax skills.

## Become a CTA.

Skill your way to the world’s number one tax credential, the Chartered Tax Adviser (CTA) designation. This internationally recognised and respected mark of technical excellence represents the highest level of professional standards.

For more information about the CTA program, visit: [taxinstitute.com.au/education](https://taxinstitute.com.au/education)

 **The Tax Institute** | Higher Education

HEPCO Pty Ltd trading as The Tax Institute Higher Education PRV14349.

24-002EDU\_05/24



## Tax Tips

by TaxCounsel Pty Ltd

# Enterprise issues

A recent Full Federal Court decision has considered issues that arise in relation to the GST definition of “enterprise”.

## Background

An important underlying concept in the GST legislation is that of an “enterprise”, which is a defined term.

The broad position is that a supply by an entity that is GST registered will attract GST only if the supply is a taxable supply (ss 9-5 and 9-40 of the *A New Tax System (Goods and Services tax) Act 1999* (Cth) (GSTA99)) and an acquisition by an entity that is GST registered will only give rise to an input tax credit if the acquisition is solely or partly for a creditable purpose (ss 11-5 and 11-20 GSTA99).

One condition that must be met for a supply by an entity to be a taxable supply is that the supply is made in the course or furtherance of an enterprise that the entity making the supply carries on.

Correspondingly, where a supply to a GST registered entity is a taxable supply, the acquiring entity will only be entitled to a GST input tax credit if the acquisition by that entity is for a creditable purpose (ss 11-5 and 11-20 GSTA99). An acquisition of something will be for a creditable purpose to the extent that the acquisition is made by the acquiring entity in carrying on an enterprise (s 11-15 GSTA99).

The term “enterprise” for the purposes of GST is defined in s 9-20 GSTA99. The definition includes an activity or activities done “in the form of a business”. The meaning and effect of the quoted words have given rise to some difficulty and were recently considered by the Full Federal Court in *Konebada Pty Ltd ATF the William Lewski Family Trust v FCT*<sup>1</sup> (the *Konebada* case). In its decision, the Full Court dismissed an appeal from a judgment of Hesse J at first instance.

It should be noted that the enterprise concept is also relevant to the operation of the Australian business number legislation.<sup>2</sup> While a company incorporated under the *Corporations Act 2001* (Cth) is entitled to an ABN as a result of its corporate status, for any other kind of entity to be entitled to an ABN it must be carrying on an enterprise in Australia.

This article discusses several issues that arise out of the statutory definition of “enterprise”, particularly in light of the decision in the *Konebada* case.

## The enterprise concept

For the purposes of the GST and the ABN legislation, an “enterprise” is defined in s 9-20 GSTA99 as follows:

### “9-20 Enterprises

- (1) An **enterprise** is an activity, or series of activities, done:
  - (a) in the form of a business; or
  - (b) in the form of an adventure or concern in the nature of trade; or
  - (c) on a regular or continuous basis, in the form of a lease, licence or other grant of an interest in property; or
  - (d) by the trustee of a fund that is covered by, or by an authority or institution that is covered by, Subdivision 30-B of the ITAA 1997 and to which deductible gifts can be made; or
  - (da) by a trustee of a complying superannuation fund or, if there is no trustee of the fund, by a person who manages the fund; or
  - (e) by a charity; or
  - (g) by the Commonwealth, a State or a Territory, or by a body corporate, or corporation sole, established for a public purpose by or under a law of the Commonwealth, a State or a Territory; or
  - (h) by a trustee of a fund covered by item 2 of the table in section 30-15 of the ITAA 1997 or of a fund that would be covered by that item if it had an ABN.
- (2) However, **enterprise** does not include an activity, or series of activities, done: ...”

The Dictionary to the GSTA99 provides that “carrying on” an enterprise includes doing anything in the course of the commencement or termination of the enterprise.<sup>3</sup>

## Some general points

It will be noted that the definition of “enterprise” is expressed in exhaustive terms (“[a]n *enterprise* is ...”).

Also, in accordance with ordinary principles of statutory construction, the defined term “enterprise” would not govern or affect the construction of the definition. In *FCT v Auctus Resources Pty Ltd*,<sup>4</sup> Thawley J (McKerracher and Davies JJ agreeing) said that using the defined term “administrative overpayment” in s 8AAZN(1) of the *Taxation Administration Act 1953* (Cth) or the word “administrative” to interpret the definition supplied by s 8AAZN(3) involved a process of reasoning which was necessarily circular.<sup>5</sup>

It will also be noted that the definition of “enterprise” is effectively in two parts. One part (paras (a) to (c)) describes particular activities that are enterprises if done “in the form of” a business, adventure in the nature of trade etc. The other part (paras (d) to (h)) describes particular categories of entity that are to be treated as carrying on an enterprise because of the kind of entity that they are.

## The explanatory memorandum

The explanatory memorandum to the A New Tax System (Goods and Services Tax) Bill 1998 states that “enterprise” is defined very broadly because the GST is “intended to have a broad base. Certain things are included as enterprises so that input tax credits are available to them”.

## The Commissioner’s position

The Commissioner has released a number of rulings that have considered the enterprise concept. For present purposes, reference may be made to GSTD 2006/6 which is a binding public ruling. It is stated in that determination that the phrase “in the form of a business” is broad and has as its foundation the longstanding concept of a business. The determination states:

“11. ... The definition clearly includes a business and the use of the phrase ‘in the form of’ indicates a wider meaning than the word ‘business’ on its own. This occurs in the case of non-profit entities. In such instances we consider that not all of the main features of a business such as a capacity to earn and distribute profits need to be present before an activity has the form of a business.”

In relation to the phrase “in the form of an adventure or concern in the nature of trade”, GSTD 2006/6 states:

“14. As a matter of statutory interpretation the phrase ‘in the form of an adventure or concern in the nature of trade’ is wider than ‘an adventure or concern in the nature of trade’. However, the underlying concept of an adventure or concern in the nature of trade does not logically lend itself, in any meaningful way, to being broadened. In a practical sense, an activity is either an adventure or concern in the nature of trade or it is not.”

## Some earlier cases

There have been a number of decisions of the AAT and the courts in which the statutory definition of “enterprise” in the GSTA99 has been considered. Before considering the Full Federal Court’s decision in the *Konebada* case, several of these cases should be referred to.

### Davsa Forty-Ninth

In *Davsa Forty-Ninth Pty Ltd as Trustee for the Krongold Ford Business Unit Trust and FCT*,<sup>6</sup> the AAT said:

“18. Identifying an enterprise requires a similar enquiry [to that required in relation to what constitutes a business]. The concept includes activities *in the form of a business* and/or *in the form of an adventure in the nature of trade* which are wider than activities that constitute a business simpliciter. While these concepts are wider, and therefore constitute a lower standard to be satisfied, it is still necessary for the activities to have the essence of business activities. When used as a noun the term *form* means, among others, *the visible shape or configuration of something, the particular way in which a thing exists or appears, or the type or variety of something* and, depending on the context, can be synonymous with, among others, the terms *shape, condition, mode, manner,*

*way, style, guise, complexion, pattern, model, and exemplar.* Similarly, when used as a noun the term *nature* means, among others, *basic or inherent features, character, or qualities of something or the innate or essential qualities or character of something* and, depending on the context, can be synonymous with, among others, the terms *kind, sort, ilk, type, species, genus, genre, designation, description, style, manner, character, the like of, and the likes of.* (footnotes omitted)

### Swansea

The decision of the Federal Court (McKerracher J) in *FCT v Swansea Services Pty Ltd*<sup>7</sup> contains some points that should be noted.

McKerracher J said that, as to investment activity, there was nothing in the legislation that indicated that investment activities would not amount to the carrying on of an enterprise. Further, the relatively low level of the registration turnover threshold (\$50,000) in s 23-15 GSTA99 was consistent with eligibility being available even when sales at any given period have been minimal.

His Honour said that, in express terms, one activity alone may qualify as an enterprise and, as to the width of the definition, referred to the following observations of White J in *Toyama Pty Ltd v Landmark Building Developments Pty Ltd*:<sup>8</sup>

“64. ... Section 9-20(1)(a) does not require for there to be an enterprise that there be repeated or continuous activities. One activity done in the form of a business can be an enterprise. However, it is necessary, in order for an entity to make a taxable supply, that the supply be made in the course of furtherance of an enterprise which the entity carries on. The words ‘carrying on’ would ordinarily imply a repetition of acts. The expression is defined in s 195-1 as including doing ‘anything in the course of the commencement or termination of the enterprise.’”

McKerracher J observed that it appeared to have been the parliamentary intention that input tax credits may be available in relation to the acquisition of capital items, whereas capital purchases are not deductible for income tax purposes. This was relevant to the Commissioner’s contention that the activities of the taxpayer could not amount to an enterprise because they were long-term investment activities. In his Honour’s view, it could not be discerned from the legislation or from the explanatory memoranda that parliament’s intention was that such “capital” activities would not amount to the carrying on of an enterprise, notwithstanding that such activities may not ordinarily amount to the “carrying on of a business” or the “undertaking of a profit-making scheme”. Accordingly, it was not evident on the face of the GSTA99 that investment activities would not amount to the carrying on of an enterprise.

His Honour also said:

“68. The GST Act definitions of ‘enterprise’ and ‘carrying on an enterprise’ appear on their face (consistently

with the Explanatory Memoranda) to be substantially broader than the notion of ‘carrying on a business’ for the purposes of income tax regulation. It would have been a simple matter for Parliament to confine registration to those entities ‘carrying on a business’ in the income tax sense had that been its intention. It follows that those income tax cases determining whether there has been a carrying on of a business may need to be considered with some caution in the present analysis.”

## The Konebada case

As indicated, the concept of “enterprise” for the purposes of GST was most recently considered by the Full Federal Court in the *Konebada* case, which was an appeal from a decision of Hespe J.<sup>9</sup>

### The facts

The GST issues in the *Konebada* case arose out of claims by the corporate trustee of the William Lewski Family Trust (Konebada) in respect of input tax credits that related to invoices paid by Konebada for services provided by lawyers and other professionals in relation to issues concerning members of the Lewski family and affiliated entities (the Lewski family group). Irrespective of whether he held the office of director or not, Mr William Lewski at all times controlled the corporate trustee.

Some services related to court or tribunal proceedings to which Lewski family group members were a party or were otherwise involved (litigation services). Members of the Lewski family group were parties to a number of proceedings which resulted in a need for legal representation and advice. Other services were not related to litigation (other services). In the relevant periods, the trustee paid invoices relating to litigation services and other services totalling over \$3.6m.

Konebada was a party (the litigation funder) to several deeds dated 16 November 2016, each of which was styled “Litigation Funding Agreement”. The recital to each deed stated that the deed recorded the agreement between the litigation funder and the beneficiaries “in relation to the payment of Litigation Costs and Litigation Proceeds arising in connection with the Proceedings”. The term “proceedings” was defined to mean the court proceedings described in Sch 2 of the deed and any claim, demand, cause of action or other legal proceedings, whether intermediate, incidental or ancillary, which related to or were connected with such court proceedings.

Clause 2 of each deed provided that the parties acknowledged and agreed that the litigation funder had, up to the date of the deed, paid, and would after that date continue to pay, all litigation costs. “Litigation costs” was defined as all costs and expenses paid or payable by the beneficiaries, or incurred for the benefit of the beneficiaries, that related to or arose in connection with the proceedings.

The deed also provided (in cl 3) that, in consideration for the payment of the litigation costs by the litigation funder in accordance with cl 2, each of the beneficiaries agreed

to pay to the litigation funder any litigation proceeds that were paid to it. The term “litigation proceeds” was defined to mean all money paid or payable to the beneficiaries in respect of the proceedings, including (without limitation) amounts paid or payable in connection with (inter alia) the settlement of the proceedings or awarded by the court by way of judgment in favour of the beneficiaries.

The central issue in the proceedings before the Federal Court was whether Konebada was entitled to input tax credits in respect of its payment of invoices for the provision of legal and other professional services. The resolution of this issue involved the determination of two sub-issues:

1. whether Konebada acquired anything by way of taxable supplies; and
2. whether Konebada’s acquisitions were made in carrying on an enterprise.

### First instance

As to sub-issue (1), Hespe J at first instance held that there were acquisitions by Konebada and the supplies to Konebada were taxable supplies.

In relation to sub-issue (2), Hespe J said that the phrase “in carrying on” an enterprise required more than a temporal nexus (ie acquiring services at the same time as carrying on an enterprise). It required that the goods or services acquired be used (or acquired for use) for the purposes of the enterprise. Her Honour found that Konebada did not carry on a business of providing litigation consulting services or a business of receiving and disseminating advice or formulating and making recommendations based on advice it received to members of the Lewski family group in respect of litigation proceedings.

Hespe J did not regard the litigation funding agreements as supporting a finding that Konebada carried on an enterprise of the kind asserted, as its only obligation under those agreements was to pay invoices. Her Honour further observed that the litigation funding agreements did not “evidence a concern in the nature of trade”, noting that, given the very limited prospect of the beneficiaries of the trust receiving any funds in respect of the litigation the subject of the agreements, the prospect of Konebada ultimately making a return on any of those agreements “was so remote that it had no meaningful nexus to the services that were supplied”.

In relation to Mr Lewski’s evidence, Hespe J said that she attached little weight to the evidence of Mr Lewski’s ex post facto understanding of the capacity in which he gave instructions and received advice, or to his characterisation of the operations of the trustee in so far as they related to the issues in the case. Her Honour also said that Mr Lewski’s evidence:

- was self-serving and uncorroborated by contemporaneous documentary evidence; and
- had to be weighed in light of the objective facts. Those objective facts included the fact that Mr Lewski was a

registered tax agent with knowledge of GST. Not only was Mr Lewski a party with an interest in the outcome of the proceedings, he also had an educated and technical understanding of the nature of the issues in these proceedings.

Also, the contention that Konebada received advice and then disseminated the advice, or used the advice to formulate its own advice, was not supported by contemporaneous evidence. Further, the arrangements as described by Mr Lewski had an air of artificiality.

For these reasons, Hespe J did not accept that Mr Lewski instructed lawyers and received the litigation services and other services on behalf of Konebada as trustee of the William Lewski Family Trust. Rather, her Honour concluded that he did so for and on behalf of the Lewski family group individual or entity that was party to the proceedings or the transaction or dealing in issue.

Further, Hespe J did not accept Mr Lewski's evidence that the litigation funding agreements were really agreements for the provision of services. That description was not supported by the terms of the agreements, which did not require Konebada to provide any services to the named beneficiary, other than to pay invoices.

It may be noted that, while Hespe J accepted that it was not unusual for intra-family group dealings to be conducted informally, her Honour observed that "if a taxpayer chooses to conduct its affairs informally, there may be practical consequences for its ability to prove its case: ... Such may be said to be the case here".

## The appeal

As noted above, Konebada appealed to the Full Federal Court from the decision of Hespe J. In a joint judgment, the Full Court (Perram, Abraham and Button JJ) dismissed the appeal.

Konebada's main complaint on the appeal, and virtually the only point advanced by its oral submissions, was that the trustee was denied procedural fairness because Mr Lewski's status as a tax agent was relied on by Hespe J as a reason for rejecting his evidence when this was never put to him in the witness box, and was not a matter that was raised before Hespe J.

The Full Court said:

"48. We perceive no error, or procedural unfairness, in the way in which the primary judge approached the evidence of Mr Lewski. As the primary judge observed, Mr Lewski's evidence was of his *ex post facto* understanding and was conclusionary or argumentative ... It was open to the primary judge, in assessing the weight to be given to such evidence, to take into account the extent to which the person giving evidence of his understanding as to capacity does so from a tutored, or untutored, vantage point. It was open to the primary judge to take into account, in assessing the weight to be ascribed to Mr Lewski's *ex post facto*, conclusionary evidence, that his was not the evidence of a person with no knowledge or capacity to understand

the implications (from a GST point of view) of his or her understanding. Taking this matter into account did not involve any implicit, but unarticulated, view on the part of the primary judge that tax agents are unreliable. Nor did it involve any outright rejection of Mr Lewski's evidence."

The Full Court said that there was no error in Hespe J both accepting that family groups may operate informally, and taking into account the lack of documentation in the form of trustee resolutions or board papers when assessing the issue of the capacity in which Mr Lewski acted. As the Commissioner noted in his submissions, Mr Lewski's evidence was that the communications were "oral" and "informal", and that there was no documentation conferring authority on him by the litigant members of the Lewski family group. The court went on:

"53. ... The absence of any documentation of the kind described by the primary judge ... was a matter that logically bore on, and the primary judge was entitled to have regard to in addressing, the question of the capacity in which Mr Lewski acted. The primary judge did not (as Konebada submitted) equate the absence of such documentation with positive evidence in support of the conclusion her Honour reached. We also note that there was no evidence of the tax returns of the trust. Had the activities in question been undertaken on behalf of The Trustee, and had they been undertaken in pursuit of a litigation services enterprise operated by The Trustee, one would have expected to see tax returns reflecting the conduct of the asserted enterprise (even if loss-making), accounts of the trust and trust statements recording any distributions to beneficiaries."

The Full Court considered that Konebada's submissions did not establish any basis to impugn the finding of Hespe J that Mr Lewski acted for and on behalf of the members of the Lewski family group who were party to the litigation or transaction at issue.

### In the "form of a business"

On appeal, the trustee put its case on the basis of para (a) of s 9-20(1) GSTS99, accepting that, if it were not successful on the "form of a business" limb, it would not be successful on the "nature of trade" limb (para (b)).

The Full Court said that it was common ground that Konebada was carrying on an enterprise which involved the provision of management-related services to certain Lewski family entities which included property syndication. The issue concerned the scope of its enterprise. The trustee contended that, had Hespe J accepted that Mr Lewski was acting on behalf of the trustee, it would have followed that the scope of the trustee's enterprise included the ongoing, regular and repeated acquisition of the service of providing legal and other professional services to beneficiaries, and that the acquisitions were made by the trustee in carrying on its enterprise.

Konebada contended that Hespe J interpreted the requirement that an acquisition be made in carrying on



an enterprise on the basis that it required a commercial purpose, or a purpose of profit or return. Konebada relied on decisions supporting the proposition that not-for-profit bodies may carry on a trade, or conduct a business.

Section 9-20(1)(a) GSTA99 defines “enterprise” as an activity, or a series of activities, done (inter alia) “in the form of a business”. Konebada submitted that the apparent legislative intention was to include, within the definition, “activities in the form of a business but not carried on as a business”.

The Full Court went on to say:

“72. The Commissioner did not cavil with Konebada’s contention ... that it is necessary to identify the scope of the enterprise carried on by a taxpayer. The primary judge did just that.

73. Her Honour was clearly mindful that activities that are conducted without a view to making a profit may nonetheless constitute the conduct of a business ... The primary judge nevertheless considered that the capacity of the enterprise to generate a positive return was a relevant enquiry in determining whether a series of activities constitutes the carrying on of a business. There was no error in that approach where, as here, the activities are said to constitute an enterprise within s 9-20(1)(a) of the GST Act.”

The Full Court then said:

“74. As long as it is borne in mind that the absence of a profit-making prospect is not inevitably and always fatal to a positive conclusion on the question of whether a taxpayer is carrying on an enterprise, an examination of whether the activities of the taxpayer have business-like qualities – including whether they are capable of generating a positive financial return – is a natural and logical enquiry to conduct. As we have set out, the primary judge conducted such an enquiry and did not err in her factual findings.

75. Konebada stressed that the first limb of s 9-20(1) refers to activities ‘in the form of’ a business. While it may be accepted that parliament’s intention, by the inclusion of those words, was that the definition of ‘enterprise’ not be limited to circumstances where the activities constitute the carrying on of a business, the words of extension do not have the necessary reach to bring the activities of The Trustee within the definition of ‘enterprise’.”

In submitting that its activities had the indicia of being carried on “in the form of a business”, Konebada relied on the period of time over which the trustee had paid the invoices for provision of legal services to members of the Lewski family group, and the scale of its activities (paying invoices totalling over \$3.5m). Konebada also submitted that the activities were carried out in an organised and systematic manner, as evidenced by the scale of the undertaking, and that, to the extent that there was a degree of informality in the documentation, the arrangements could be inferred from conduct.

In rejecting these submissions, the Full Court said:

“77. We do not accept that these matters establish that Konebada carried on an enterprise of the kind asserted. All the regularity, repetition and funds expended establish is that members of the Lewski Family Group were involved in a wide, and expensive, array of litigation over an extended period of time. Those matters do not, in the context of this case, establish that the activities in question were carried out by Konebada ‘in the form of a business’. The submission that Konebada’s activities were carried out in an organised and systematic manner was advanced in Konebada’s written submissions without any substantiation, and was not addressed orally. It is a contention that is difficult to reconcile with the evidence concerning the informal basis upon which Mr Lewski dealt with the various lawyers on behalf of members of the Lewski Family Group. The only respect in which the operations involving the lawyers were formalised was by entry into the Litigation Funding Agreements. But, as the primary judge found, those agreements were not ‘entered into in a systematic and organised manner so as to stamp them with a commercial character’ ...”

## Some observations

As noted above, the words “in the form of” are integral to each of paras (a), (b) and (c) of the definition of “enterprise” in the GSTA99. It is suggested that it is arguable the words should have the same meaning or effect in each of the paragraphs. There is a presumption that, in a statute, the same word is used with the same meaning,<sup>10</sup> and although the presumption readily yields to context, it is suggested that there is no contrary context in the definition of “enterprise”, particularly having regard to the fact that the relevant words occur in close proximity.

Taking para (b) of the definition (“in the form of an adventure or concern in the nature of trade”), the Commissioner has, in a binding ruling (GSTD 2006/6), taken the view that the words “in the form of” do not enlarge the concept of an adventure or concern in the nature of trade.

Taking para (c) of the definition (“on a regular or continuous basis, in the form of a lease, licence or other grant of an interest in property”), it is suggested that there would need to be a grant of an interest in property for there to be an enterprise for the purposes of the paragraph. If there is such a grant and the regular or continuous requirement was met, there would be an enterprise and the words “in the form of” would effectively add nothing.

If that is correct, it may be asked why this would not also be the case with para (a) of the definition (“in the form of a business”). In this regard, the Commissioner, in GSTD 2006/6, has effectively given the expression “in the form of” a limited meaning in the context of para (a). If that construction was advantageous to a taxpayer, the Commissioner would, it is suggested, be bound to apply GSTD 2006/6. A taxpayer would, of course, not be bound by the determination.

It is suggested, with respect, that the views of McKerracher J in the *Swansea* case may have been too broadly expressed.

Another practical point to note is that the decision of Hespe J at first instance and the decision of the Full Federal Court on appeal emphasise the need for adequate documentary evidence in relation to a transaction that can be relied on, should some dispute arise.

**TaxCounsel Pty Ltd**

#### References

- 1 [2024] FCAFC 42.
- 2 *A New Tax System (Australian Business Number) Act 1999* (Cth). The concept is also relevant to certain provisions of the *Income Tax Assessment Act 1997* (Cth) (for the purposes of which the definition in the GSTA99 is relevant).
- 3 S 195-1 GSTA99.
- 4 [2021] FCAFC 39.
- 5 Reference may also be made to *Eichmann v FCT* [2020] FCAFC 155 and *Sunlite Australia Pty Ltd v FCT* [2023] FCAFC 43. Compare *Mouldsdale t/a Mouldsdale Properties v Commissioners for His Majesty's Revenue and Customs* [2023] UKSC 12.
- 6 [2014] AATA 337.
- 7 [2009] FCA 402.
- 8 [2006] NSWSC 83.
- 9 *Konebada Pty Ltd ATF the William Lewski Family Trust v FCT* [2023] FCA 257.
- 10 *Registrar of Titles (WA) v Franzon* [1975] HCA 41; *FCT v Australian Building Systems Pty Ltd (in liq)* [2015] HCA 48.

**The Tax Institute**

# Equip your team with the tax resources they need

**Elevate your team's proficiency and expertise with a Tax Knowledge Exchange corporate subscription.**

Empower them with unlimited access to a wealth of insights not found anywhere else. Peer-reviewed journal articles, exclusive videos, and presentations from top-tier events will help your team stay abreast of the latest updates and glean insights from the experts in tax.



**Taxinstitute.com.au/tke**

## Mid Market Focus

by Guy Brandon, CTA, HLB Mann Judd

# Continuity of ownership test: a different perspective

This article discusses some of the traps when using information in annual reports as a proxy to determine whether the continuity of ownership test has been satisfied.

### Introduction

During the Australian Securities Exchange (ASX) listed companies reporting season, reviews of the ability to carry forward tax losses and net capital losses (assuming the tax losses and net capital losses have been correctly calculated in the first instance) are made to determine their ability to be deducted in the current year or carried forward.<sup>1</sup>

A review of the top 20 shareholders may have been made to provide a “back of the envelope” calculation to determine the ability to deduct, or carry forward, tax losses as the tax return(s) may not have been completed.

This “method” is often used when trying to satisfy the continuity of ownership test (COT) by reviewing whether the sum of the shareholders’ stakes (those being less than a 10% direct stake in the company and aggregated into a single notional entity<sup>2</sup>) has the rights to more than 50% of the voting power, the company’s dividends, and the company’s capital distributions.

While this may provide the correct outcome, as will be shown below, it is a shortcut method that may prove materially incorrect.

### Deferred tax assets

There are instances where companies may state that a COT review is not necessary as they are not “booking”/not recognising deferred tax assets in respect of carry-forward unused tax losses.<sup>3</sup>

Companies that have material amounts of deferred tax liabilities (exploration companies come to mind due to the immediate deduction of qualifying exploration expenditure) must take care as any deferred tax asset relating to the carry forward of unused tax losses that is used to offset a deferred tax liability is effectively “booking”/recognising that deferred tax asset.

Whether tax losses can be carried forward is critical, as recognising a deferred tax asset that relates to carry forward tax losses may result in a material misstatement of the financial statements if those tax losses are incorrectly carried forward.

### Example

Assume that an ASX listed company (the company) is a June balancer. Table 1 shows the top 20 shareholders that are listed in the company’s 2023 annual report.<sup>4,5</sup>

That Gamma and Beta, collectively holding 42.44%, may appear prima facie to mean that the company’s single notional entity must have 57.56% and therefore the COT is satisfied.

A few issues are worth noting:

- while the 2023 annual report relates to 30 June 2023 for the company, the top 20 shareholders are taken from the latest practicable date prior to the annual report being lodged. In this example, that date is 27 September 2023;
- Table 1 is at a point in time. To determine whether the COT is satisfied for an income year, there must be a comparison of at least two points in time; and
- for which tax loss(es) is the COT thought to have been satisfied (noting that the single notional entity’s percentage at an ownership test time can be no greater than the single notional entity’s percentage at the start of the test period, ie the start of the tax loss year being reviewed)?

It should be remembered that the concessions in Div 166 ITAA97 for a widely held company (eg an ASX listed company) or an eligible Division 166 company make it easier to apply the rules in Div 165 ITAA97<sup>6</sup> by:<sup>7</sup>

- making it unnecessary for the company to prove that it has maintained the same owners throughout a period, if the company had the same owners at certain test times; and
- making it unnecessary for the company to trace through to the ultimate beneficial owners of:
  - the voting stakes, dividend stakes and capital stakes in the company held by certain entities (whether directly, or indirectly through one or more interposed entities); and

**Table 1. 2023 annual report (27 September 2023)**

Position	Holder name	Holding	% of shares on issue
1	Gamma	26,408,439	26.41%
2	Beta	16,030,000	16.03%
3	Alpha	8,058,077	8.06%
4	Delta	4,930,260	4.93%
5	Epsilon	4,879,601	4.88%
...	...	...	...
20	Upsilon	171,981	0.17%
		87,472,858	87.47%

- the small voting stakes, dividend stakes and capital stakes in the company.

After reviewing the 2023 annual report, the 2022 annual report is reviewed (see Table 2).

That Alpha and Epsilon, collectively holding 32.46%, may appear prima facie to mean that the company’s single notional entity must have 67.54% and therefore the COT is satisfied.

While Tables 1 and 2 show that the single notional entity has more than a 50% shareholding in the company, it could only be used to “determine” whether the COT is satisfied for the 2023 income year. So what about the 2022 tax losses? Let’s go back to the 2021 annual report (see Table 3).

That Alpha and Epsilon, collectively holding 29.21%, may appear prima facie to mean that the company’s single

**Table 2. 2022 annual report (26 September 2022)**

Position	Holder name	Holding	% of shares on issue
1	Alpha	12,149,259	19.28%
2	Epsilon	8,298,860	13.17%
3	Omicron	3,343,546	5.31%
4	Theta	3,206,987	5.09%
5	Xi	2,742,153	4.35%
...	...	...	...
9	Beta	1,719,966	2.73%
...	...	...	...
15	Delta	727,208	1.15%
...	...	...	...
20	Iota	157,114	0.25%
		46,825,399	74.33%

**Table 3. 2021 annual report (21 September 2021)**

Position	Holder name	Holding	% of shares on issue
1	Alpha	10,934,333	17.36%
2	Epsilon	7,468,974	11.86%
3	Omicron	3,009,191	4.78%
4	Theta	2,886,288	4.58%
5	Xi	2,467,938	3.92%
...	...	...	...
9	Beta	1,547,969	2.46%
...	...	...	...
15	Delta	654,487	1.04%
...	...	...	...
20	Iota	141,403	0.22%
		42,142,859	66.89%

notional entity must have 70.79% and therefore the COT is satisfied. Note the date – 21 September 2021.

The review so far has only considered the annual reports which can, at best, be used as proxies for year ends, eg 30 June.

In addition to the top 20 shareholders, the annual report details change to share capital during the income year.

Table 4a replicates the issued capital note in the notes to the financial statements.

Table 4b has been extrapolated from Table 4a and identifies the percentage increase in the number of shares, and quantum of share capital,<sup>8</sup> for each allotment.

Tables 4a and 4b detail:

- the number of shares on issue at the start of the income year and at the end of the income year, and capital changes (eg capital raising); and
- the percentage changes in the number of shares and the value of issued capital.

This assists in determining if there has been a corporate change,<sup>9</sup> including where there is an issue of shares in the company that results in an increase of 20% or more in the issued share capital of the company or the number of the company’s shares on issue.

It is to be remembered that, for a specific tax loss for a widely held company or an eligible Division 166 company, you need to review at each ownership test time, being:<sup>10</sup>

- the start of the test period;
- the end of each corporate change event; and
- the end of the test period.

From Table 4b:

- tax losses for FY22 and FY23 can be reviewed;
- tax losses incurred prior to FY22 will also use this information to determine if they are still available; and
- the dates to be reviewed are:
  - 1 July 2021 (using 30 June 2021 data);
  - 30 June 2022;
  - 31 January 2023 (allotment increasing the number of shares by 23.81%) (see Table 5); and
  - 30 June 2023 (due to allotment increasing the issued capital value by 21.97%) (see Table 6),

noting that 27 September 2023 is not a testing date as it does not meet the definition of a “corporate change event”.

**Additional information**

A review of the 2021 to 2023 annual reports has Let’s Sing Pte Ltd as a substantial shareholder<sup>11</sup> (having a constant 5,000,000 shares). A further review of Form 603 lodged by Alpha Nominees Pty Ltd on 4 August 2020 lists it holding an initial interest for Let’s Sing Pte Ltd of 7.94% in the company.



Table 4a. Issued share capital

		Quantity	Quantity	Value	Value
30 June 2021		63,000,000	63,000,000	\$20,000,000	\$20,000,000
		–		–	
30 June 2022		63,000,000	63,000,000	\$20,000,000	\$20,000,000
Allotment	31 January 2023	15,000,000	78,000,000	\$3,900,000	\$23,900,000
Allotment	30 June 2023	15,000,000	93,000,000	\$5,250,000	\$29,150,000
30 June 2023		93,000,000	93,000,000	\$29,150,000	\$29,150,000
Allotment	27 September 2023	7,000,000	100,000,000	\$2,590,000	\$31,740,000

Table 4b. Percentage increase in the number of shares, and quantum of share capital, for each allotment

		Quantity	% increase in quantity	Value	% increase in value
30 June 2021		63,000,000		\$20,000,000	
		–		–	
30 June 2022		63,000,000		\$20,000,000	
Allotment	31 January 2023	15,000,000	23.81%	\$3,900,000	19.50%
Allotment	30 June 2023	15,000,000	19.23%	\$5,250,000	21.97%
30 June 2023		93,000,000		\$29,150,000	
Allotment	27 September 2023	7,000,000	7.53%	\$2,590,000	8.89%

Table 5. 2020 annual report (25 September 2020)

Position	Holder name	Holding	% of shares on issue
1	Omicron	8,921,874	14.16%
2	Epsilon	7,137,499	11.33%
3	Alpha	5,353,125	8.50%
4	Theta	2,886,288	4.58%
5	Xi	2,467,938	3.92%
...	...	...	...
9	Beta	1,547,969	2.46%
...	...	...	...
15	Delta	654,487	1.04%
...	...	...	...
20	Iota	141,403	0.22%
		42,142,859	66.89%

Table 6. 31 January 2023 – requested from client

Position	Holder name	Holding	% of shares on issue
1	Omicron	25,343,546	32.49%
2	Alpha	12,149,259	15.58%
3	Epsilon	8,298,860	10.64%
4	Theta	3,206,987	4.11%
5	Xi	2,742,153	3.52%
...	...	...	...
9	Beta	1,719,966	2.21%
...	...	...	...
15	Delta	727,208	0.93%
...	...	...	...
20	Iota	157,114	0.20%
		68,825,399	88.24%

Prima facie, reviewing the 2022 tax loss for its ability to be carried forward at 30 June 2023, the respective single notional entities were:

- 1 July 2021: 70.79% (using the 2021 annual report as a proxy);
- 30 June 2022: 67.54% (using the 2022 annual report as a proxy);
- 31 January 2023: 41.29% (per client); and
- 30 June 2023: 73.52% (per client).

It appears that the COT was failed at 31 January 2023 (see Table 6) to the extent that another shareholder(s) does not have at least an 8.72% interest. However, if a shareholder has an interest of between 8.72% but < 10%, this would have already been included in the single notional entity.

But is the single notional entity 41.29% at 31 January 2023?

Alpha Nominees Pty Ltd is holding stakes as a nominee. Where this is the case, “each entity for whom a part of the stake is held by the nominee entity, that entity’s part of

the stake may be treated instead as a separate stake".<sup>12</sup> At 31 January 2023, Let's Sing Pte Ltd's 5,000,000 shares equate to 6.41%, with the balance of Alpha Nominees Pty Ltd's holding being 9.17%.

Therefore, the single notional entity at 31 January 2023 is 56.87% and the COT is still satisfied for the 2022 tax loss.

However, from the information provided, it can be deduced that:

- Peter Beta has been a substantial shareholder since at least 25 September 2020; but
- Peter Beta's Form 604<sup>13</sup> relating to 27 September 2023 now shows an interest of 25.84% (including his interest with that of the Beta Family Trust and Epsilon Pty Ltd).

### Substantial shareholders and controlled test companies

The top 20 shareholders may give a false impression when reviewed in isolation.

A review of the substantial shareholders may give critical information.

Referring back to Table 1, Gamma and Beta have at least 10% of the shareholding in the company.

If Beta and Alpha were associates<sup>14</sup> of each other or were associates of another person, they would be aggregated for the purposes of determining a substantial shareholding. Then, for the purposes of substantial shareholding:

- Gamma 26.41%
- Beta/Alpha 23.09%

This would appear to result in substantial shareholders owning 50.5% in the company. However, the rules for determining substantial shareholdings are different than for the purposes of "controlled test companies" and the tracing rules.<sup>15</sup>

Revisiting the Beta group, it appears that Epsilon Pty Ltd would not hold more than 50% of the voting power in another shareholder, but it is likely that Peter Beta controls more than 25% of the total voting power (together with his associates<sup>16</sup>) in the company.

The single notional entity at 27 September 2023 (see Table 7) would be 47.75%.<sup>17</sup> However, 27 September 2023 is not a corporate change event as the issued shares only increased by 7.53% and the issued capital only increased by 8.89%. Therefore, the 2022 tax losses have not failed the COT at that time as it was not a test date.

However, caution would need to be taken when next reviewing whether the 2022 (and prior) tax losses fail the COT. We will come back to this under the heading below "Tracing rules – one in, all in?".

### Who has incurred the tax losses?

When reviewing financial statements, deferred tax assets relating to the carry forward of unused tax losses are consolidated into the parent company's accounts. It must be remembered that not all groups are consolidated for income tax purposes. Therefore, the COT review must be conducted

**Table 7. 30 June 2023 – requested from client**

Position	Holder name	Holding	% of shares on issue
1	Alpha	24,624,386	26.48%
2	Gamma	6,811,644	7.32%
3	Omicron	4,838,210	5.20%
4	Eta	4,684,884	5.04%
5	Xi	4,666,056	5.02%
...	...	...	...
10	Epsilon	3,437,222	3.70%
11	Beta	2,811,644	3.02%
...	...	...	...
20	Delta	727,359	0.78%
		86,115,052	92.60%

on the company that incurred the tax loss. This is critical in determining how the concessional treatment in Div 166 ITAA97 is to be applied.

So far, we have assumed that a listed company has incurred the tax losses (directly, or "group losses" and "transferred losses" as the head of a tax consolidated group). However, the losses may have been incurred by a subsidiary that is not a member of a tax consolidated group.

Div 166 ITAA97 applies to:

- a widely held company at all times during the income year;
- an eligible Division 166 company at all times during the income year; or
- a widely held company for a part of the income year and an eligible Division 166 company for the rest of the income year.

### Widely held company

Relevantly for the example,<sup>18</sup> the company is listed on the ASX (or another approved stock exchange).

### Eligible Division 166 company<sup>19</sup>

Relevantly for the example is a subsidiary that the ASX company beneficially owns directly, or indirectly through one or more interposed entities, in which:

- its voting stakes carry rights to more than 50% of the voting power in the subsidiary;
- its dividend stakes carry rights to receive more than 50% of any dividends that the subsidiary may pay; or
- its capital stakes carry rights to receive more than 50% of any distribution of capital of the subsidiary.

### Which concessional tracing rules are available?

It is important to differentiate between a widely held company and an eligible Division 166 company to determine how the concessional tracing rules<sup>20</sup> apply and in particular whether the interest holding in the loss company is directly,

or indirectly, held. This is particularly important when the loss company is a subsidiary in a non-tax consolidated group.

Assuming a 100% direct interest by the parent in the subsidiary, all of the interests in the parent must therefore be indirect interests in the subsidiary.

The subsidiary is, by definition, an eligible Division 166 company but has no direct shareholders other than the listed parent.

## 10% tests: single notional entity and top interposed entity

A review of the single notional entity by considering the top 20 shareholders and substantial shareholders presupposes that the listed company incurred the tax losses in its own name or as the head company of a tax consolidated group (either group losses or transferred losses).

If the tax losses were incurred by the subsidiary, ie not being a member of the tax consolidated group, at best given a 100% holding by the parent, the top 20 shareholders and substantial shareholders reflect the indirect shareholding in the subsidiary.<sup>21</sup> If the listed company does not have a 100% holding, the indirect shareholding will be proportionately less.

The effective similarities/differences between these tests (given the same top 20 shareholders and substantial shareholders) are:

- similarities:
  - shares held in the top 20 shareholders and substantial shareholders, where less than 10%, are not subject to the “same shares or interests to be held” provisions;<sup>22</sup> and
  - both tests are subject to the “controlled test companies” provisions;<sup>23</sup> and
- differences: the top interposed entity is subject to the “same shares or interests to be held” provisions.

### Tracing rules – one in, all in?

The tracing rules<sup>24</sup> in Subdiv 166-E ITAA97 are intended to be concessional.<sup>25</sup> There may be circumstances where a direct shareholder has fluctuated from having less than 10% shareholding to having at least 10%, ie from being included in the single notional entity to being excluded. In respect of *direct stakes of less than 10% in the tested company*<sup>26</sup> (examples being Peter Beta and Omicron Pty Ltd), the company cannot pick and choose<sup>27</sup> for a particular entity that directly holds less than 10% at a test time to treat it as not being included in the single notional entity at that test time.

If the company wanted to exclude that entity from the single notional entity, it would have to choose for that tracing rule not to apply. This would require tracing under ordinary concepts for those shareholders (not an easy task, but perhaps the only way to satisfy the COT) and that the company believes, on reasonable grounds, that if the tracing rule did not modify how the tests apply to the company in

respect of that stake, it would not fail the tests. This is the same for the other tracing rules.

Returning to the Peter Beta group. To the extent that the top five shareholders and their holdings, at 30 June 2024, remain the same as Table 1,<sup>28</sup> the COT would prima facie be failed.

Reviewing Gamma’s holdings further to determine what percentage is allowable, straight away there appears to be an issue relating to the same share, same interest rule.<sup>29</sup> Gamma held 2,422,761<sup>30</sup> shares at 21 September 2021. So, while it held 26.41% of the shares at 30 June 2024, pursuant to s 165-165 ITAA97, this percentage drops to 2.42%.<sup>31</sup>

Reviewing the Peter Beta group again, the smallest shareholdings during the test period were:

• Beta	1,547,969	(21 September 2021)	1.55%
• Delta	654,487	(21 September 2021)	0.65%
• Epsilon	3,437,222	(30 June 2023)	3.44%

Therefore, at 30 June 2024, there is a continuing ownership of 55.81%:

- single notional entity 47.75% (noting Delta and Epsilon not included due to s 166-280(2) ITAA97)
- Gamma Pty Ltd 2.42%
- Peter Beta 1.55%
- Delta Pty Ltd 0.65%\*
- Epsilon Pty Ltd 3.44%\*

\* This is on the basis that Peter Beta is the test individual in the family trust election made by Delta Pty Ltd as trustee for the Beta Family Trust.<sup>32</sup> This would need to be reviewed.

### Tracing rules: integrity provisions

The Beta group has highlighted some of the circumstances where a tracing rule does not apply.<sup>33</sup> The other test is where an entity (the controlling entity) directly or indirectly holds the voting power in the tested company, or all or some of the rights to the dividends of, or capital in, the tested company and the tested company is sufficiently influenced<sup>34</sup> by the controlling entity. A company is sufficiently influenced “if the company, or its directors, are accustomed or under an obligation (whether formal or informal), or might reasonably be expected, to act in accordance with the directions, instructions or wishes of the entity or entities (whether those directions, instructions or wishes are, or might reasonably be expected to be, communicated directly or through interposed companies, partnerships or trusts)”.<sup>35</sup>

### Foreign resident shareholder tracing

There is no requirement to trace through a foreign resident shareholder that holds a stake directly and/or indirectly in the loss company of:

- less than 10% (noting the indirect stake being attributed to the top interposed entity<sup>36</sup>); and
- between 10% and 50% (inclusive) and the foreign resident shareholder is a widely held company<sup>37</sup> for the

whole income year, eg it is listed on an approved stock exchange.<sup>38</sup>

The difficulty is where the foreign resident shareholder holds more than a 50% stake. They will need to be traced through as it does not come under “stakes held by other entities”.<sup>39</sup>

From experience, it is not a simple task tracing through a foreign company.

## Losses schedule

It is to be remembered that the ability for each tax loss to satisfy the COT is considered separately.

The losses schedule, where required to be completed as part of the company tax return, assists the review when determining the quantum of tax losses per relevant loss year. However, the earlier the loss, the more likely it will be included in the, say, 2017–18 and earlier income years. This is for administrative ease, not that those prior losses have somehow been aggregated.

A couple of points are worth noting:

- to extract the earlier years, you will need to go back to the original tax returns or the most recent amendment(s) to determine the quantum of loss for a specific loss year; and
- after completing that process, it is prudent to sum these amounts to determine if they equate to the aggregated amount. There are times where an amendment has not been included, or there has been a change in the loss included on the schedule that has not been declared in an earlier original, or amended, return.

## Nominees

Often, the top 20 shareholders have a number of nominee shareholders. To the extent that the nominee holds a stake for more than one entity, each entity’s stake may be treated as a separate stake.<sup>40</sup> This may be beneficial when determining the holding percentage of the single notional entity. It may be a trap believing that a nominee entity holds shares for multiple entities with less than 10% shares each.

If the nominee holds less than 10%, this may not be an issue. If it holds at least 10%, how is it known who owns the respective stakes? A review of Forms 603, 604 and 605 may assist here to determine who the nominee is acting for. Where the single notional entity holds less than 50%, it may be critical to determine who the nominee is acting on behalf of as it may be required to determine whether a specific stakeholder (that the nominee is holding shares on behalf of) has satisfied the same interest, same share rule,<sup>41</sup> eg where a nominee acts for a listed company on a foreign stock exchange, having a material stake in the test company, especially if it owns more than 50% of the test company.

## Limitation on this article

Due to the nature of this article, the following have not been, but may need to be, considered in relation to the company’s ability to carry forward tax losses:

- the savings provisions;<sup>42</sup>
- the business continuity test;<sup>43</sup> and
- companies with shares that have unequal rights.<sup>44</sup>

## In closing

If circumstances only allow a preliminary/high-level review to be made from publicly available information, as a minimum, the following should be reviewed:

- the substantial shareholders in each annual report and in Forms 603, 604 and 605;
- the top 20 shareholders in each annual report;
- the issued capital note in each annual report; and
- each Appendix 3B<sup>45</sup> lodged with the ASX.

The quantum (or more likely an approximation) of the tax losses incurred in a particular year may be deduced (but not always) by the information provided in the income tax note and related disclosures, but nothing can compare to a comprehensive review of the tax losses of a company.

The possibility of failing the COT may also be important when determining the amount, and nature, of future capital raising.

While there may be materiality concessions in financial statements during the reporting season, there is no such de minimis treatment in company tax returns.

**Guy Brandon, CTA**  
Tax Consulting Partner  
HLB Mann Judd WA

## References

- 1 For the purposes of the tax note to the financial statements (see *AASB 112 – Income Taxes*), including the amount of the resulting deferred tax asset used as an offset of a deferred tax liability or the undisclosed amount of the deferred tax asset.
- 2 S 166-225 of the *Income Tax Assessment Act 1997* (Cth) (ITAA97).
- 3 See para 34 of *AASB 112 – Income Taxes*: “A deferred tax asset shall be recognised for the carryforward of unused tax losses ... to the extent that it is probable that future taxable profit will be available against which the unused tax losses ... can be utilised.”
- 4 The full names of the holders are: Alpha Nominees Ltd; Peter Beta (appointor, guardian and ultimate “controller” of the Beta Family Trust); Gamma Pty Ltd <Delta Family A/C>; Delta Pty Ltd <Beta Family A/C>; Epsilon Pty Ltd (note Beta Family Trust own 100% of this company); Omicron Pty Ltd; Theta Pty Ltd <Theta Investment A/C>; Xi Ltd; Eta <Eta Super Fund A/C>; Norma Iota; and Barry Upsilon.
- 5 The top 20 shareholders are based on fully paid ordinary shares. Care must be taken where the company has other classes of shares that carry unequal rights to dividends, capital distributions or voting power. Consideration of Div 167 ITAA97 must be had to determine whether the COT can be satisfied.
- 6 Primarily in s 165-12 ITAA97. There must be persons who, at all times during the ownership test period (ie the start of the loss year to the end of the income year), had more than: 50% of the voting power in the company; rights to more than 50% of the company’s dividends; and rights to more than 50% of the company’s capital distributions.
- 7 S 166-3 ITAA97.
- 8 Share issue costs have not been included.
- 9 S 166-175 ITAA97.
- 10 S 166-145 ITAA97. It should be noted that the company’s test period is the period consisting of the loss year, the income year, and any intervening period; s 166-5(2) ITAA97.



- 11 See s 671B of the *Corporations Act 2001* (Cth) and the related Form 603 Notice of initial substantial holder, Form 604 Notice of change of interests of substantial holder, and Form 605 Notice of ceasing to be a substantial holder.
- 12 S 166-235(7) ITAA97.
- 13 It should be noted that Form 604 does not need to be provided if there is less than a 1% movement in the shareholding (s 671B(1)(b) of the *Corporations Act 2001*). A change of 0.9% may cause a failure of the COT but that change may not have needed to have been advised to the market.
- 14 See ss 9 and 10 to 17 of the *Corporations Act 2001* for the definition of “associate”.
- 15 S 166-280 ITAA97.
- 16 S 318 ITAA36.
- 17 Shareholders excluding Gamma (26.41%) and Beta/Delta/Epsilon (25.84%).
- 18 See s 995-1(1) ITAA97 for the definition of a “widely held company”.
- 19 See s 995-1(1) ITAA97 for the definition of an “eligible Division 166 company”.
- 20 Subdiv 166-E ITAA97.
- 21 Calculated by multiplying the ownership stake held in each entity of the chain. See example 1.5 of the explanatory memorandum to the Tax Laws Amendment (Loss Recoupment Rules and Other Measures) Bill 2005.
- 22 S 166-272 ITAA97.
- 23 S 166-280 ITAA97.
- 24 There are six defined tracing rules: s 166-225 ITAA97 (direct stakes of less than 10% in the tested company); s 166-230 ITAA97 (indirect stakes of less than 10% in the tested company); s 166-240 ITAA97 (stakes held directly and/or indirectly by widely held companies); s 166-245 ITAA97 (stakes held by other entities); s 166-255 ITAA97 (bearer shares in foreign listed companies); and s 166-260 ITAA97 (depository entities holding stakes in foreign listed companies).
- 25 S 166-275 ITAA97.
- 26 S 166-225 ITAA97.
- 27 By the drafting of s 166-225(2) ITAA97, “... each such ...”
- 28 Also assuming that there is no further corporate change event before 30 June 2024.
- 29 S 165-165 ITAA97.
- 30 Using the least shareholding as a proxy for the same share, same interest rule.
- 31 As noted previously, no consideration has been made for the savings provisions under s 165-12(7) ITAA97. This is a complex area, and it can be difficult to have sufficient evidence to satisfy.
- 32 S 165-207 ITAA97.
- 33 S 166-280 ITAA97.
- 34 Within the meaning in s 318(6)(b) of the *Income Tax Assessment Act 1936* (Cth).
- 35 For example, para 1.141 of the explanatory memorandum to the Tax Laws Amendment (Loss Recoupment Rules and Other Measures) Bill 2005 states: “... a shareholder may have sufficient influence where under a formal or informal arrangement with other shareholders it is able to control the majority of appointments to the company’s board of directors.”
- 36 S 166-230 ITAA97.
- 37 S 995-1 ITAA97.
- 38 S 995-1 ITAA97, and Sch 3 to the *Income Tax Assessment (1997 Act) Regulations 2021* (Cth).
- 39 S 166-245 ITAA97. There may still be concessional tracing where there are bearer shares, or depository entities holding stakes, in foreign listed companies (ss 166-255 and 166-260 ITAA97, respectively).
- 40 S 166-235(7) ITAA97.
- 41 S 166-272 ITAA97.
- 42 S 166-272(8) ITAA97.
- 43 Subdiv 165-E ITAA97.
- 44 Div 167 ITAA97.
- 45 Appendix 3B Proposed issue of securities relates to *ASX Listing Rules*, Ch 3, specifically r 3.10.3.



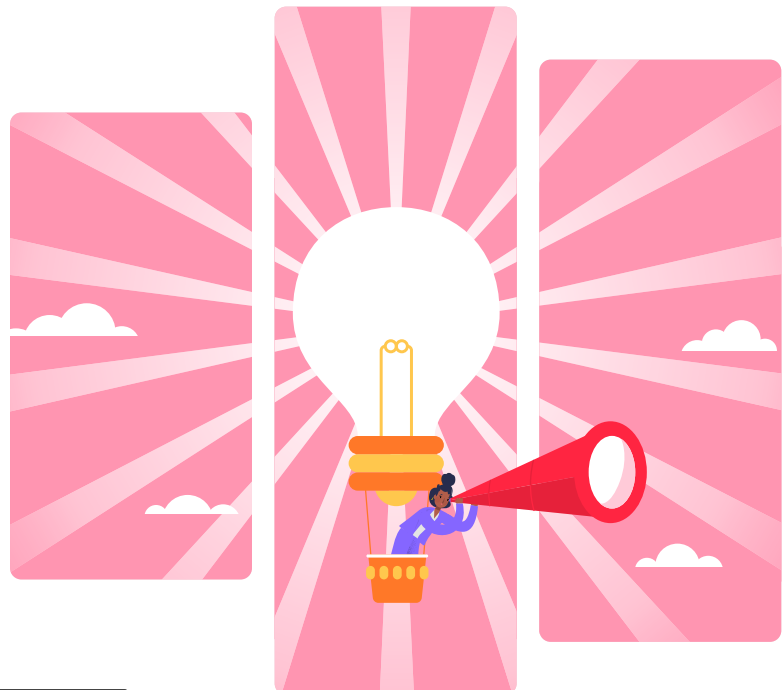
# Yarra Valley Tax Retreat

Escape the hustle and bustle and immerse yourself in the serene beauty of the Yarra Valley and the latest in tax at the 2024 Yarra Valley Tax Retreat!

18 – 19 July 2024

RACV Healesville Country Club & Resort

12 CPD hours



Register now  
[taxinstitute.com.au](https://taxinstitute.com.au)

# Learn from the brightest in tax.



Our programs and individual subjects are thoughtfully developed and delivered by renowned tax experts. Subject Convenors are available via email to help with your content queries and Coordinators are on hand to ensure your learning experience goes smoothly.

Enrolments into Study Period 2 are now open. To discuss which program is right for you, call us on 1300 829 338.

## Key dates

- Early Bird pricing ends 14 June
- Enrolments close 3 July
- Commencement week 8 July
- Exam week 23 September

Find out more  
[taxinstitute.com.au/education](https://taxinstitute.com.au/education)

 The Tax  
Institute | Higher  
Education

## Higher Education

# A career journey beyond borders

The Co-Dux of CommLaw1 in Study Period 1, 2023 describes his international career in accounting and tax.

### Fredrick Law

Director  
Deloitte Australia, Darwin



### Tell us about your career in tax

I am currently a chartered accountant in Australia, Hong Kong and mainland China, and also a chartered financial analyst in the United States. Growing up and being educated where East meets West – Hong Kong – helped me become an energetic, passionate and professional financial accountant and business adviser. Over the past 18 years, I have worked on domestic and cross-border audits and capital market projects in Australia, Hong Kong, mainland China, Taiwan, Singapore, Indonesia, the US and the United Kingdom. These projects encompass audits, group restructuring, tax planning, inbound and outbound mergers and acquisitions, initial public offerings, and debt issuance. I really enjoy simplifying complex matters and presenting them in an insightful and engaging manner for my clients.

In addition to working at Deloitte and KPMG, I have also served as an investor relations director at a technology, media and telecommunications company. I was responsible for managing corporate activities and maintaining relationships with a diverse range of private investors, including private equity, venture capital and other entities.

### Why did you study CommLaw1?

I studied CommLaw1 as it is a core subject in my Graduate Diploma of Applied Tax Law. I found it to be a valuable inclusion, as it provided knowledge on how Australia's legal systems ensure that businesses participate legally. When we talk about businesses and how we help them to succeed, we cannot avoid talking about the legal and tax systems – and so it makes sense to understand commercial law in the context of tax.

### What was your experience studying the subject?

As a chartered accountant, mastering laws and tax knowledge greatly helps me to advise the accounting and business matters of my clients in Australia. I've been able to apply the knowledge gained in CommLaw1 in my daily

work. The program at The Tax Institute Higher Education is very practical and it incorporates a lot of real-life cases in the study materials. I also love the online learning approach, which enables me to plan my study time flexibly according to my busy work schedule.

### To what do you attribute your success?

The key to succeed in a subject is to plan the study timetable well. A subject runs for three months, and to maximise my chances of success, I made time for study every week and used the learning objectives to make sure I really understood the concepts. I would recommend a similar approach for anyone else considering additional study.

I personally have never been one to burn the midnight oil just a few days before the exam, and find that, if adequate time is taken throughout the duration of study, it is not necessary.

### Where to now for you when it comes to continuing tax education?

I love sharing business insights with people. I'm looking forward to furthering my postgraduate studies in law, especially in international commercial and taxation aspects. The Tax Institute is providing me with a solid foundation for my ongoing career.

# Presenting the future leaders in tax



Please join us in congratulating the  
first graduates of The Tax Institute's new  
***Graduate Certificate in Applied Tax Advisory:***

Benoy Gopinathakaimal • Bonita Cory  
Celine Fook • Roger Karlsson • Vincent Oldani

**Graduates of the  
*Graduate Certificate in Applied Tax Law:***

Atif Mufassir • Byung Do Kim • Lihong Mai • Rahul Goundar

**Graduates of the  
*Graduate Diploma of Applied Tax Law:***

Alexander Ang	Geraldine Silva	Oliver Hood
Benjamin Hollamby	Hansini De Fonseka	Peter Vaggis
Cameron Anderson-Smith	Jude Gnanapragasam	Ryan McDonald
Campbell McEwen	Julius Yeoh	Tanim Islam
Christopher Green	Karen Crowe	Tingting Liu
David Goodwin	Lan Jiang	Vicky Tang
Elizaveta Lewis	Lindzay Callipo-Cormick	Victoria Mercer
Emily Ryan	Linh Tran	Vu Ngoc Anh Nguyen
Fredrick Wing Fai Law	Mary Miskelly	
Georgiena Ryan	Nibia Lemke	

In recognition of the hard work and dedication behind each of these attainments. The success of these candidates is a testament to their persistence and determination.

 The Tax Institute | Higher Education



# SMSF succession planning, BDBNs, and more

by Daniel Butler, CTA, Director,  
DBA Lawyers

Every SMSF member should develop a personal succession plan to ensure that there is a smooth process in place to govern succession to control of the fund that fits in with their other estate and succession planning arrangements. Indeed, in times of uncertainty and heightened risk of illness, this is even more critical than ever. SMSF succession planning broadly aims to accomplish the following outcomes: that the right people receive the intended proportion of SMSF money and assets; and that the right people gain control of the SMSF to ensure that superannuation benefits are paid as intended.

## SMSF succession planning

### What is succession planning?

Succession planning is a critically important aspect of successfully operating a self-managed superannuation fund (SMSF), although it is often overlooked. Every SMSF member should develop a personal succession plan to ensure that there is a smooth process in place to govern succession to control of the fund that fits in with their other estate and succession planning arrangements. Indeed, in times of uncertainty and heightened risk of illness, this is even more critical than ever.

SMSF succession planning broadly aims to accomplish the following outcomes:

- that the right people receive the intended proportion of SMSF money and assets; and
- that the right people gain control of the SMSF to ensure that superannuation benefits are paid as intended.

An optimal SMSF succession plan should achieve these goals in a timely and legally effective manner, with minimal uncertainty and as tax-efficient as possible. However, it should also be recognised that trade-offs may need to be considered, as it would usually be considered preferable that the “right” people receive a benefit and pay tax, rather than the “wrong” people receiving a benefit in a tax-efficient manner.

Accordingly, there is no easy “one-size-fits-all solution” for SMSF succession. However, a well thought out SMSF succession plan should address the following matters:

- determine the person(s) or corporate entity who will occupy the office of trustee on loss of capacity or death;
- in relation to a corporate trustee, determine who the directors of the SMSF trustee company will be (ie who will have control of the company) on loss of capacity or death of directors/members;
- ensure that the SMSF can continue to meet the definition of an SMSF under s 17A of the *Superannuation Industry (Supervision) Act 1993* (Cth) (SISA);
- determine what each member’s wishes are for their superannuation benefits;
- determine to what extent each member’s wishes should be “nailed down” through the use of an automatically reversionary pension and/or a binding death benefit nomination (BDBN); and
- determine the tax profile of anticipated benefits payments.

Many people have no succession plan in place for their SMSF, which may result in considerable uncertainty arising in the future with regard to the control of the fund and the ultimate fate of their member benefit.

### Succession on loss of capacity

With the passage of time, there is a significant risk that some SMSF members may lose the capacity to administer their own affairs. In the absence of prior planning, this could result in major uncertainty and risk arising in relation to control of the SMSF. Having an enduring power of attorney (EPOA) in place can help overcome this problem, as an EPOA appointment is “enduring”, enabling a trusted person (ie the member’s attorney under an EPOA) to continue to run the SMSF as their legal personal representative (LPR) in the event of loss of capacity.

It is strongly recommended that every SMSF member implement an EPOA as a part of their personal SMSF succession plan. It would not be an exaggeration to say that being an SMSF member without having an EPOA is a significant risk exposure.

Naturally, given the important responsibilities placed on an attorney, a member must trust their attorney to do the right thing by them. Only a trusted person should be nominated and, insofar as the member retains capacity, the EPOA should be subject to ongoing review to ensure its ongoing appropriateness.

Consideration should also be given as to whether the scope of the appointment should be general in nature (ie a general financial power) or limited to the SMSF or to the SMSF trustee. For example, if the member wishes to preclude their attorney from exercising certain rights in relation to, say, their member entitlements or making or revoking their BDBN, this should be expressly precluded in their EPOA.

It should be noted that, by itself, an EPOA is not a mechanism by which an attorney can actually step into the role of an SMSF trustee or director of an SMSF corporate trustee. An EPOA merely permits the member’s attorney to occupy the office of trustee or director of the corporate

trustee to help ensure that the SMSF can continue to operate in a fashion consistent with the member's wishes. This is because a member's attorney appointed under an EPOA is expressly recognised in s 17A SISA for the purposes of the trustee-member rules. However, the attorney must still be appointed in the first place. The appointment mechanism which facilitates the LPR to step into the role of SMSF trustee or director of the corporate trustee is contained in the SMSF deed and the company's constitution. For example, in the context of a corporate trustee, and in the absence of other appointment provisions in the constitution, generally a majority of the company's shareholders must exercise their voting rights to appoint a director.

## Succession on death

The death of a member is another case where succession to control of an SMSF should be carefully considered.

Section 17A(3) SISA provides an exception to the trustee-member rules where a member has died. The exception in s 17A(3) provides that a fund does not fail to satisfy the basic conditions of the trustee-member rules by reason only that:

- “(a) a member of the fund has died and the legal personal representative of the member is a trustee of the fund or a director of a body corporate that is the trustee of the fund, in place of the member, during the period:
- (i) beginning when the member of the fund died; and
  - (ii) ending when death benefits commence to be payable in respect of the member of the fund;”

This exception permits an LPR of a deceased member (eg an executor of a deceased person's estate) to be an individual trustee or a director of a corporate trustee in place of a deceased member until the member's death benefits commence to be payable. However, it is important to understand that this provision does not require or create this state of affairs. For example, for s 17A(3) to apply, an LPR must actually be appointed as either:

- a director of the corporate trustee of the fund pursuant to the constitution of the company; or
- an individual trustee of the fund pursuant to the governing rules of the fund.

The operation of the provision in this way has been confirmed in numerous cases, particularly in *Ioppolo & Hesford v Conti*,<sup>1</sup> *Ioppolo v Conti*,<sup>2</sup> and implicitly in *Wooster v Morris*.<sup>3</sup>

In *Ioppolo & Hesford v Conti*, Master Sanderson described the operation of s 17A(3) as follows ([20]):

“20 ... The mechanism of the section is tolerably clear. Section 17A(3) allows for the appointment of an executor as a trustee of the fund but *does not in its terms require such an appointment*. Section 17A(4) provides a period of grace – that is to say it allows a fund six months to organise its affairs so it can remain a SMSF. So in the case of a fund which has two members and which

would qualify under s 17A(1), on the death of one of the members it remains a SMSF for six months. If the remaining member has not taken some steps during that period to bring the fund within the terms of s 17A(2) then it will cease to be a SMSF ...” (emphasis added)

These cases underscore the fact that a deceased person's LPR (ie their executor) does not automatically step into the role of an SMSF trustee or director on a member's death. Broadly, it depends on the provisions of the SMSF deed (most SMSF deeds do not have a mechanism for this to occur) and whether there are other appropriate legal documents in place to ensure that this occurs.

## Successor directors

By ensuring that the company constitution of the SMSF trustee contains successor director provisions, it is possible to plan for succession to the role of a director in advance.

Making a successor director nomination allows a director (ie the principal director making a nomination in accordance with an appropriately drafted constitution) to nominate a person to automatically step into the shoes of the principal's directorship role immediately on loss of capacity, death or a specified event occurring.

The successor director strategy is designed to work in conjunction with a member's overall estate and succession plan to enable an attorney appointed under an EPOA or an executor of a deceased member's will to be automatically appointed as a director without any further steps involved.

Naturally, a successor director strategy relies on the right paperwork being in place, including the right constitution and related successor director nomination form.

## Tax considerations on death

The tax profile of death benefits is also a relevant consideration in succession planning.

Where a death benefit lump sum is paid to a tax dependant (ie a “death benefits dependant” under s 302-195 of *Income Tax Assessment Act 1997* (Cth)), the dependant will receive the benefit tax-free (ie as non-assessable non-exempt income). A “dependant” for tax purposes means any of the following (s 302-195):

- the deceased person's spouse or former spouse;
- the deceased person's child, aged less than 18 at the time of death;
- any person with whom the person has an interdependency relationship; or
- any other person who was a dependant of the deceased person just before they died.\*

\* Note that this limb of the definition imports the common law meaning of dependant, which is accepted to include financial dependency.

Accordingly, adult independent children do not generally qualify as death benefits dependants, and any death benefit payment they receive (usually when there is no surviving

spouse) will be subject to a tax rate of 15% plus applicable levies to the extent that the benefit comprises the taxable component.

When you consider that the average SMSF holds over \$1m in assets, the tax exposure of death benefit payments made to adult independent children by an SMSF is likely to be significant.

### Planning an exit strategy in light of the “death tax”

Given the impact of the effective “death tax” where the likely recipient(s) of the death benefits will not be tax dependant(s), one tax-effective option is for the member to withdraw the bulk of their superannuation benefits during their lifetime (ie assuming that the member is over age 60 and a relevant condition of release has been met).

Naturally, this is an option that should not be contemplated lightly as the member’s entitlements will leave the superannuation environment and there are likely to be very limited opportunities for the member to make further contributions into superannuation. Additionally, it should be borne in mind that such a withdrawal will mean that the relevant money and/or assets will be exposed to the normal tax environment outside of superannuation and it is possible that the member may go on to live a healthy life for many years after the withdrawal.

## “... ample time is required to arrange for an effective transfer of legal title ...”

However, if the option is being seriously contemplated, SMSF members/trustees and advisers will need to carefully consider how to best achieve the intended outcome in relation to implementing the withdrawal by paying:

- ordinary pension payments for any pensions that may be in place; and/or
- lump sum payments for the member’s accumulation entitlements and amounts arising on commutation of a pension.

While superannuation benefits can be withdrawn by drawing down on a pension account (ie assuming that the pension is an account-based pension with no payment restrictions in place), pension payments can only be paid in cash. Thus, generally this approach will require additional time to realise fund assets, which can be problematic in an economic downturn and where the fund has illiquid investments.

Additionally, pension payments will not address any accumulation account balance that the member has in the fund. (For completeness, it should also be noted that this paying a pension has negative transfer balance cap

consequences in relation to there being no debit available to a member’s transfer balance account for withdrawals by pension payment, eg if the member wished to preserve their ability to commence retirement phase pensions in the future.)

Thus, to speed up the withdrawal process, an SMSF member looking for a timely exit strategy may wish to arrange for fund assets to be transferred out of the fund, ie by way of a lump sum payment.

### Lump sum payments in specie

In view of the above, transferring legal title to relevant fund assets from the SMSF trustee to the member (ie as part of a lump sum payment in kind) is generally considered the most conventional way to achieve a speedy withdrawal of non-cash assets from an SMSF. However, the process of transferring legal title can still take days, weeks or even longer in certain cases, especially if the assets include:

- real estate;
- assets that cannot be readily realised or transferred for various reasons; or
- securities (eg shares or units) where disposal of the securities may be subject to specific requirements or formalities in the applicable constitution or governing rules of the trust or company.

### What if time is of the essence?

As noted above, ample time is required to arrange for an effective transfer of legal title especially as you “never know the hour, nor the minute”.

If the member dies and the relevant assets remain with the SMSF trustee, the mere existence of a request to cash the relevant fund assets as a lump sum will generally not be accepted by the ATO as a proper basis for treating the benefits as having been paid to the member (ie for legal, tax and accounting purposes). Thus, if time is of the essence in relation to implementing a timely withdrawal of benefits, it is recommended that expert advice is obtained.

## Binding death benefit nominations

### What is a binding death benefit nomination?

The term “binding death benefit nomination” (BDBN) does not have a fixed, constant or normative meaning. You will not find an entry for “BDBN” in a general dictionary or in a specialised legal dictionary.

Furthermore, the term BDBN is not even used in the SISA or in the *Superannuation Industry (Supervision) Regulations 1994* (Cth) (SISR). Accordingly, whenever someone uses the term “BDBN” (or a similar term), it is worth asking what they mean exactly. Typically, a person uses the term “BDBN” to mean a written nomination as to who should receive the member’s benefits on their death. It must be made by a member of a superannuation fund and, when the member dies, it forces the trustee of the fund to pay the member’s superannuation death benefits in the manner specified.

## Why does a BDBN matter?

When a superannuation fund member dies, various questions need to be answered by the trustee of the fund, including:

- Who is to receive the deceased member's benefit?
- How is the benefit to be paid?
- When is the benefit to be paid?

BDBNs are important as they answer these questions for the trustee. Without a BDBN, a trustee must decide the answer themselves which many find difficult.

Consider a scenario where a person has made a will. The will stipulates that, when the person dies, all of the willmaker's assets are to be paid to their spouse. However, a will typically does not cover superannuation, as superannuation is held on trust and is governed by rules that govern that trust. Typically, the rules that govern how assets held in such trusts are disposed of are called a trust/SMSF "deed" or "governing rules". Accordingly, the will may not ensure that, on the willmaker's death, their superannuation death benefits are paid to their spouse as this will may not satisfy the requirement of the trust's deed or governing rules. Many are surprised by this. Accordingly, the following important concept should be noted: *a person's will typically does not cover superannuation!*

If the willmaker wants to specify to whom the trustee of the superannuation fund must pay their superannuation death benefits in a binding way (as compared to leaving it to the trustee's discretion), typically, they will need to make a BDBN in accordance with their trust's deed or governing rules.

## How to make a BDBN

The exact process to make a BDBN depends on the requirements of the fund's specific governing rules. However, best practice typically requires:

- ensuring that a full chain of documents exists and is problem-free;
- executing the BDBN via traditional "wet signature" (although electronic execution might now be possible, it is still novel, so for the time being, it is recommended that BDBNs be executed by the traditional wet signature, hardcopy method), and ensuring that there are two independent adult witnesses to the BDBN; and
- ensuring that the BDBN fully complies with all requirements in the SMSF's governing rules, for example, the governing rules may require that the BDBN be given to the trustee in order to be valid, that various information disclosures be provided to particular parties, and/or that the BDBN be drafted/exist in a particular form.

## How long can a BDBN last for?

For many years, a question existed in the SMSF industry: how long can a BDBN last for? More specifically, can a BDBN for an SMSF last for only three years, or can it last indefinitely?

In *Hill v Zuda Pty Ltd*,<sup>4</sup> the High Court conclusively answered this question, stating that the legislation allows for an SMSF BDBN to last indefinitely.

However, there is an important warning: whether the BDBN for a specific fund may last indefinitely depends entirely on the SMSF's governing rules. If a fund's governing rules expressly provide that a BDBN only lasts for three years, then the BDBN can only last for three years. While "three-year" governing rules used to be somewhat common, they have now become rare.

If a fund's governing rules are ambiguous as to how long a BDBN lasts, there is a risk that, if reviewed by a judge in court, the judge might find that this particular fund's BDBN can only last for three years. This occurred in the case of *Donovan v Donovan*.<sup>5</sup> Here, the governing rules provided that:

"A Member may make a binding death benefit nomination in the form required to satisfy the Statutory Requirements;"

The term "statutory requirements" was defined to mean:

"... the requirements imposed under any law or by any Statutory Authority which must be satisfied by a superannuation fund in order to qualify for income tax concessions ..."

The judge held that:

"In my judgment it is quite plain that the intent of the deed is to require the nomination to be in the form described in regulation 6.17A(6) [of the SISR, which mentions a three-year limitation]."

Accordingly, there is extreme merit in an SMSF's governing rules expressly clarifying that its BDBNs last indefinitely.

## Who can be paid pursuant to a BDBN?

Who can be paid superannuation death benefits pursuant to a BDBN depends on what the superannuation fund's governing rules provide.

If a deceased member has made a valid nomination, the trustee must provide the deceased member's benefit to the person or persons so nominated due to the binding nature of the nomination. To do otherwise would be in breach of the trustee's duties.

Most SMSF governing rules allow superannuation death benefits to be paid to the widest possible range of recipients allowable under the SISA and the SISR. This widest class of possible recipients is broadly:

- all spouses<sup>6</sup> of the deceased;
- all children (regardless of age) of the deceased;
- everyone in an "interdependency relationship" with the deceased;<sup>7</sup>
- everyone financially dependent on the deceased; and
- the LPR of the deceased (eg the executor of the will of the deceased).<sup>8</sup>



It is important to observe who is *not* in this class of potential recipients. For example, typically, grandchildren, siblings or charities cannot directly receive superannuation death benefits. Instead, if a superannuation fund member wishes their superannuation death benefits to be paid to such recipients, the member might wish to:

- make a BDBN in favour of their LPR (their estate); and
- ensure that they (ie the fund member) have made a will specifying that any superannuation death benefits that the LPR receives are then paid to their nominated beneficiary, eg their grandchildren etc.

To illustrate the above, consider the case of *Re Narumon Pty Ltd*.<sup>9</sup> Here, a superannuation fund member made a BDBN directing, among other things, 5% of his superannuation death benefits to be paid to his sister (Mrs Keenan). Mrs Keenan was not financially dependent on the member, nor were the member and Mrs Keenan in an interdependency relationship. Therefore, unsurprisingly, the court noted:

“Since Mrs Keenan is not a dependant, the nomination of 5% of such benefits to be paid to her will not be binding on the trustee, and it will be a matter for the trustee to deal with that 5% in accordance with clause 31.1 of the 2014 deed [the governing rules].”

## Can an attorney make or revoke a BDBN?

Questions regarding the scope of an attorney’s powers invariably arise where an attorney is contemplating making, renewing or revoking a BDBN for a member who has lost or is about to lose legal capacity. The proper role of a member’s attorney can also become a relevant issue in relation to managing the ongoing appropriateness of a member’s existing BDBN, particularly in light of the High Court’s recent confirmation that BDBNs for SMSFs can last indefinitely (see *Hill v Zuda Pty Ltd*<sup>10</sup>). Prior to the High Court decision in *Hill v Zuda*, some SMSF members had instructed their attorney to renew their BDBN every three years. These SMSF deeds, EPoAs and BDBNs should be reviewed and revised as soon as possible, given the outcome of the High Court’s decision.

### Limited authority

As discussed below, there is only limited legal authority for an attorney acting under an EPoA to deal with superannuation in relation to a member’s BDBN, given that superannuation is a trust asset subject to the SMSF deed and is not an asset owned by an individual. It is also necessary to consider the following regarding the authority of the attorney:

- the EPoA legislation governing the EPoA instrument in the relevant state or territory;
- the terms of the SMSF deed; and
- the duties and obligations imposed on an attorney.

### EPoA financial power

The starting point to understanding the scope of the EPoA’s power is that different legislation in each state and territory

governs EPoAs. Thus, care must be taken to ensure that the specific power of dealing with superannuation is supported by the EPoA legislation in the relevant state or territory. Note that there is no common law EPoA as these are created by specific state or territory legislation.

Only the *Powers of Attorney Act 2000* (Tas) expressly recognises the power of an attorney under an EPoA to exercise power on behalf of the donor/principal with regard to superannuation. Accordingly, there is a question of whether an attorney dealing with a member’s BDBN falls within the scope of general financial powers for EPoAs made outside of Tasmania.

The main legal authority with regard to this point is in *Re Narumon*.<sup>11</sup> In this case, the court held that exercising a member’s rights in relation to BDBNs for an SMSF fell within the scope of a financial matter for the purposes of an EPoA made under the *Powers of Attorney Act 1998* (Qld). Bowskill J stated:

“[69] ... It is difficult to see why the exercise of a member’s right under a self-managed superannuation fund deed, to require the trustee of the fund to pay benefits, after their death, in a particular way would not be ‘a matter relating to the [member’s] financial ... matters’. Given the breadth of meaning of the word ‘financial’ (of, pertaining, or relating to finance or money matters) such an act does fall within the meaning of this term.” (citations omitted)

Accordingly, in Queensland and Tasmania, there is some authority for the proposition that an attorney making a BDBN may fall within the scope of a general financial power.

While the author considers that there is some likelihood of the courts in jurisdictions outside of Queensland following the reasoning in *Re Narumon* in relation to construing the power of attorney legislation in other jurisdictions, this is certainly not a matter of settled law given the differences in the legislation from one jurisdiction to the next. Accordingly, in addition to seeking legal advice in the particular jurisdiction to see if it is possible for an attorney to make, vary or revoke a BDBN, express wording should also be included in the EPoA instrument and SMSF deed to expressly cover the position.

An appropriate solicitor can assist clients with, among other things, drafting appropriate wording to include in the EPoA for each client’s particular circumstances, for example:

- to authorise a spouse to take action in relation to the member’s BDBN despite them benefiting under the nomination; or
- to limit the attorney to merely renewing an existing BDBN.

It is recommended that a general-purpose EPoA is not relied on as it is based on a generic template without having appropriate regard to the member’s individual circumstances and needs.

### Authorised under the SMSF deed

Cases such as *McFadden v Public Trustee for Victoria*<sup>12</sup> and *In the matter of an application by Police Association of South*

*Australia*<sup>13</sup> illustrate that an attorney under an EPoA is not automatically empowered to deal with a donor/principal's entitlements under a trust. Therefore, the terms of the SMSF deed are critical with regard to what the attorney is authorised to do without this being outside the powers in the deed (ie ultra vires).

In particular, the deed must expressly authorise the attorney to exercise the member's rights and entitlements under the governing rules of the fund, including in relation to any intended dealings with a member's BDBN. In the absence of express power in the SMSF deed, an attorney may not have the requisite power to act as the deed governs what the trustee can and cannot do. Moreover, a trustee that acts without power may be liable for any breach of trust and resulting damages.

### Duties of the attorney

The final issue that must be considered is the attorney's fiduciary duties:

- to act in the best interests of the donor/principal;
- to avoid conflicts; and
- to not profit from their position.

### Will the attorney be conflicted?

Most importantly, an express conflict authorisation is needed in the EPoA instrument if it is proposed that an attorney make a BDBN on behalf of a member where the BDBN will benefit the attorney personally. (Naturally, this is a common scenario where the attorney is the spouse or an adult child of the member.)

In *Re Narumon*, the relevant SMSF member (Mr Giles) had made a number of BDBNs prior to losing legal capacity. The last nomination that he made was dated 5 June 2013. This nomination required the trustee to pay Mr Giles' death benefit to Mrs Giles (47.5%), Nicholas Giles (47.5%), and Mrs Keenan (5%). The nomination stated that it would cease to have effect after a three-year period ending on 5 June 2016.

On 16 March 2016, the attorneys (aware that the existing nomination was soon to lapse) executed a document entitled "extension of [BDBN]", by which the nomination made by Mr Giles on 5 June 2013 was confirmed and extended for a further three-year period.

At the same time that the "extension of [BDBN]" document was executed, the attorneys made a new nomination on behalf of Mr Giles requiring the trustee to pay the death benefit to Mrs Giles (50%) and Nicholas Giles (50%). The reason for the new nomination being put in place was to expressly address the situation of Mrs Keenan not being a valid dependant of Mr Giles for superannuation law purposes.

In these circumstances, the court held that:

- the attorneys' action in renewing the 2013 nomination was not a conflict transaction due to it being consistent with the member's intentions and prior estate planning; and

- the attorneys' action in making a new nomination was a conflict transaction that was not authorised under the EPoA appointment documentation (that is, Mrs Giles, as an attorney, would have benefited if the second EPoA was valid and that would have been a conflict transaction).

### Trusted person

Of course, it goes without saying that the choice of appointing an attorney under an EPoA is a very critical one and only the right "trusted" person should be chosen to act in this role.

Although a member may have some flexibility to substitute their nominated attorney for a different choice prior to losing legal capacity, it is likely to be difficult and costly to dislodge a nominated attorney once a member is incapacitated as, generally, an application would need to be made to a state or territory tribunal under guardianship law, eg to appoint a new administrator and have the EPoA revoked as part of a contested proceeding.

Therefore, every EPoA appointment should be reviewed at least every three years to ensure that it is valid and has express power (if needed, eg for paying the attorney or making, reviewing or revoking a BDBN, as relevant etc) for its ongoing appropriateness, particularly prior to the member losing capacity or reviewing their will and estate plans.

### Marsella v Wareham: what this really means for SMSFs

In a nutshell, *Marsella v Wareham (No. 2)*<sup>14</sup> is important because it illustrates how a trustee should *not* behave when exercising a discretion regarding the payment of superannuation death benefits. Below is what the author considers to be best practice.

#### Facts

Mrs Swanson had two children from her first marriage, including Mrs Wareham. Mrs Swanson's first marriage ended in 1981 when her husband died in a car accident.

In 1984, Mrs Swanson married Mr Marsella.

In 2003, Mrs Swanson established an SMSF. The trustees were Mrs Swanson and her daughter, Mrs Wareham. Mrs Swanson was the sole member.

In 2015, Mrs Swanson executed her last will, naming Mr Marsella as executor.

Mrs Swanson died in 2016 without leaving a valid BDBN.

Under the terms of the SMSF's deed, the trustee had an absolute and unfettered discretion as to how to pay the superannuation death benefits. The possible recipients included Mrs Swanson's:

- spouse (ie Mr Marsella in his personal capacity);
- children (including Mrs Wareham); and
- LPR (ie Mr Marsella in his capacity as Mrs Swanson's executor).

The above is a very common position and the author would expect almost all SMSF deeds to provide this where there is no valid BDBN on death.

Under the specific terms of the SMSF's deed, on her mother's death, Mrs Wareham was left running the SMSF. (It is stressed here that this position, ie that Mrs Wareham was running the SMSF by virtue of being the sole surviving trustee, is *by no means a certainty*. There are plenty of SMSF deeds out there that provide other things.)

On 17 April 2017, Mrs Wareham, as a trustee of the fund, resolved to pay all of the superannuation death benefits to herself personally.

Shortly afterwards, Mrs Wareham's solicitor wrote to Mr Marsella's solicitor and stated:

"29. ... [Your client, ie Mr Marsella] is neither a Member, Trustee or Beneficiary of the Fund, and as such our client [ie the trustees of the fund] is not required to consult with him on any matter relating to the administration of the Fund ..."

A week later, Mrs Wareham's solicitor wrote another letter to Mr Marsella's solicitor stating:

"32. ... You refer to a conflict of interest but we fail to see how that allegedly arises. The Trustee is permitted to exercise her discretion, to any eligible object, which includes herself. Our client owes no duty to the estate or other beneficiaries ..."

Mr Marsella brought an action in the Supreme Court of Victoria. Mr Marsella claimed that:

- the trustee (ie Mrs Wareham) exercised its discretion without real and genuine consideration to the interests of the dependants of the fund;
- the exercise of the trustee's discretion should be set aside; and
- a different trustee should be appointed.

Mr Marsella was successful in all three of his claims in the Supreme Court.

Mrs Wareham appealed to the Court of Appeal. Her appeal failed entirely.

### Best practice

On first blush, it might seem odd that an absolute and unfettered discretion can be challenged in court. However, it is a longstanding principle that a court will interfere in the exercise of a trustee's discretion if:

- the trustee gave reasons and those reasons are not sound;
- the trustee failed to act honestly and in good faith;
- the trustee failed to act on a genuine consideration; or
- the trustee failed to exercise the power with due consideration for its proper purpose.

Similarly, if a trustee's decision is one that no reasonable trustee could make on the material that was before it,

a court can infer that the decision breaches one of the above principles.

Many trustees choose not to give reasons. In fact, this occurred in *Marsella v Wareham (No. 2)* where Mrs Wareham's solicitor wrote to Mr Marsella's solicitor:

"32. ... You will know that a discretionary trustee is not required to give reasons for any decision and our client does not do so ..."

However, extreme caution should be exercised in this regard:<sup>15</sup>

"... if a plaintiff puts forward a prima facie case that the trustee's discretion has miscarried, the absence of reasons and the absence of any evidence before the court as to what happened will tend to make that prima facie case 'a virtual certainty'"

Nevertheless, many trustees do not give reasons. This begs the question: if a trustee does not give reasons, how can the trustee show that it:

- acted honestly and in good faith;
- acted on a genuine consideration; and
- exercised the power with due consideration for its proper purpose?

The short answer is that, in addition to closely following the terms of the trust deed, among other things, it is typically best practice to write to all potential recipients inviting them to provide relevant information to the trustee before the trustee makes any decisions. Writing to all potential recipients is an important step as part of what the author considers to be best practice before determining how to exercise a discretion regarding payment of superannuation death benefits. Naturally, it is not the only step. Other crucial steps, of course, are actually properly considering the information received, properly considering the SMSF's governing rules, dealing with potential recipients, and more. However, the author emphasises that typically seeking information from all potential recipients is a very important step.

It is also emphasised that writing to each potential recipient can seem unintuitive in the context of an SMSF. Naturally, almost all parties will have a detailed knowledge of other parties' situations. Nevertheless, it is typically an important step on the path to ensuring that trustees are properly exercising the discretion regarding how to pay superannuation death benefits.

### Income from superannuation paid to a testamentary trust

The discussion below focuses on the tax treatment of superannuation proceeds that are paid to a testamentary trust and the interaction of Div 6AA of the *Income Tax Assessment Act 1936* (Cth) (ITAA36) which covers excepted trust income. This is an important topic because, unless a minor beneficiary is an excepted person or the distribution is excepted trust income, a minor is generally taxed at the

highest marginal tax rate, plus the Medicare levy, on trust distributions.

### Recent change to ITAA36

New s 102AG(2AA) was introduced into the ITAA36 by the *Treasury Laws Amendment (2019 Measures No. 3) Act 2020* (Cth) from 23 June 2020. This measure was first announced in the 2018–19 Federal Budget and was designed to address:<sup>16</sup>

“... some taxpayers are able to inappropriately obtain the benefit of this lower tax rate by injecting assets unrelated to the deceased estate into the testamentary trust. This measure will clarify that minors will be taxed at adult marginal tax rates only in respect of income a testamentary trust generates from assets of the deceased estate (or the proceeds of the disposal or investment of these assets).”

The explanatory memorandum (EM) includes useful information on considering the potential application of s 102AG(2AA) and understanding the “schemes” that it was designed to catch. The following paragraph and example are the key extracts from the EM:

“1.13 ... These requirements are directed at ensuring that assets unrelated to the deceased estate cannot be injected into the testamentary trust and derive income that is excepted trust income for the purposes of Division 6AA. That is, the requirements ensure that there is a connection between the property from which excepted trust income is derived and the deceased estate that gave rise to the testamentary trust.

...

#### Example 1.1 Injected asset

On 1 July 2019, testamentary trust ABC is established under a will of which a minor is a beneficiary. Pursuant to the will, \$100,000 is transferred to the trustee from the estate of the deceased. Shortly after the testamentary trust is established, a related family trust makes a capital distribution of \$1,000,000 to the testamentary trust. The resulting \$1,100,000 is invested in ASX listed shares on the same day. Dividend income of \$110,000 is derived for the 2019–20 income year. The net income of the trust is \$110,000 and the minor is presently entitled to 50 per cent of the amount of net income.

The minor’s share of the net income of the trust is \$55,000. \$50,000 is attributable to assets unrelated to the deceased estate and not excepted trust income. \$5,000 is excepted trust income on the basis that it is assessable income of the trust estate that resulted from a testamentary trust, derived from property transferred from the deceased estate.”

In summary:

- the 2018–19 Budget Paper No. 2 refers to:
  - “... assets unrelated to the deceased estate cannot be injected into the testamentary trust ...”
- the EM refers to:

“Shortly after the testamentary trust is established, a related family trust makes a capital distribution of \$1,000,000 to the testamentary trust ...”

### Treatment of superannuation death benefits

In contrast, a superannuation death benefit relates to the deceased member’s interest in a superannuation fund. While this is an interest under a trust, the deceased member was entitled to that payment prior to their death and the payment can either be paid to their executors (or LPR) or to a dependant. In short, this is very different to the type of schemes contemplated by s 102AG(2AA).

Both superannuation death benefit payments and insurance proceeds paid to executors following a person’s death that form part of their deceased estate have a relevant connection to that person’s membership interest or contractual entitlement. These amounts can be contrasted to the situation outlined above in example 1.1 of the EM where a \$1m payment was made by a related family trust to a testamentary trust.

These financial entitlements are typically amounts that the deceased estate may be entitled to (eg if the deceased had insurance cover which is paid to their estate or an interest in an SMSF or industry superannuation fund that pays a death benefit to that member’s deceased estate (via a BDBN or a discretion exercised by the superannuation fund trustee)). Moreover, these financial entitlements can be contrasted to “schemes” that seek to artificially inflate an estate from property that has no “close or real” connection to the deceased person, such as a \$1m family trust distribution to a deceased estate.

Since many do not have an appropriate will or otherwise have a will that is considerably out of date, they should be reviewed. Further, moving forward, wills should be more carefully drafted as many do not provide sufficient guidance on how superannuation and insurance payments should be dealt with. Some, for instance, seek to transfer these amounts directly to a testamentary trust rather than the relevant entitlement forming part of the deceased estate which then converts to a testamentary trust following the finalisation of the administration of a deceased estate.

Note that a deceased estate generally progresses into a testamentary trust once the “date of assent” is arrived at. The date of assent is, broadly, where the assets and liabilities of the estate can be established, and the estate can be ascertained with certainty. Prior to this stage, a potential beneficiary generally has no interest in an unadministered estate.<sup>17</sup>

Finally, there is also the opportunity for the Commissioner to exercise some discretion where he considers that the income from superannuation death benefit payments and insurance amounts do not relate to the property in question. This aspect can give rise to some degree of uncertainty if there is not a sufficient connection between the proceeds and the deceased person, or where appropriate documentation, such as a suitably drafted will, is not in place.



## Conclusion

SMSF succession planning needs to be implemented having regard to a multitude of factors, including the member's estate planning, family circumstances, taxation and other circumstances. The right plan should be developed, implemented and reviewed on a regular basis.

**Daniel Butler, CTA**  
Director  
DBA Lawyers

## References

- 1 [2013] WASC 389.
- 2 [2015] WASCA 45.
- 3 [2013] VSC 594.
- 4 [2022] HCA 21.
- 5 [2009] QSC 26.
- 6 Typically, a person has two spouses where they are legally married to one person (ie the first spouse), cease that relationship but never attend to the divorce paperwork, and then commence living with another person (ie the second spouse) as de facto spouses.
- 7 An "interdependency relationship" is a defined term (s 10A SISA). It typically requires, among other things, two people to be living together.
- 8 Note that, where superannuation death benefits are paid to the deceased's LPR, the superannuation death benefits are then subject to the terms of the deceased's will (or, if the deceased died without a will, the superannuation death benefits are subject to the rules of intestacy).
- 9 [2018] QSC 185.
- 10 [2022] HCA 21.
- 11 [2018] QSC 185.
- 12 [1981] 1 NSWLR 15.
- 13 [2008] SASC 299.
- 14 [2019] VSC 65.
- 15 GE Dal Pont and DRC Chalmers, *Equity and trusts in Australia and New Zealand*, 2nd ed, LBC Information Services, 2000, p 622.
- 16 Australian Government, Budget 2018-19, *Budget Measures, Budget paper no. 2 2018-19*, p 44.
- 17 See IT 2622.

**The Tax Institute**

# State Taxes Convention

A must-attend event for anyone working across multiple jurisdictions. Engage in technical sessions, connect with peers and chat to State Revenue Commissioners on the latest updates.

25 – 26 July 2024

Sofitel Sydney Darling Harbour

11 CPD hours



Register now  
[taxinstitute.com.au](https://taxinstitute.com.au)

# Proper management of a trust: lessons from *Owies*

by Norman Hanna, Barrister,  
Deane Chambers

This article considers one of the trustee's key obligations that must be managed each year, which is the effective exercise of its discretion in determining which beneficiaries of the trust are entitled to the income of the trust. This topic has been of considerable interest since the decision of *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd*, where the Victorian Court of Appeal held that the trustee had failed to give real and genuine consideration to the beneficiaries under the trust when considering the income entitlements at year end. The article examines the decision, with a focus on the content of the "real and genuine consideration" obligation and how, in practice, the trustee may effectively discharge the exercise of its discretion to distribute income of the trust at year end. The article highlights some of the difficulties that a trustee faces in discharging this obligation in a typical family trust scenario.

## Introduction

Quite apart from managing the tax position of a family group or investment structure, advisers have a role in ensuring that decision-making is in order. This may require advising, and reinforcing to, a trustee of the obligations that it has in respect of the effective management of a trust.

The purpose of this article is to consider one of the trustee's key obligations that must be managed year by year, namely, the effective exercise of its discretion in determining which beneficiaries of the trust are entitled to the income of the trust. How a trustee goes about discharging this obligation is a controversial topic. That is especially so where the nature of the trustee's power is described in the deed as "absolute", "unfettered" or "uncontrolled".

Despite such broad powers, the well-established principle from *Karger v Paul*<sup>1</sup> (cited below) sets out the limits or the boundaries on the trustee in relation to the exercise of such discretion.

The Victorian Court of Appeal (the court) decision of *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd*<sup>2</sup> (*Owies*) is a recent example of where the trustee failed to give real and genuine consideration to the beneficiaries under the trust when considering the income entitlements at year end.

This article examines the *Owies* decision with a focus on the content of the "real and genuine consideration" obligation and how, in practice, the trustee may effectively discharge the exercise of its discretion to distribute income of the trust at year end.

## Relevant legal principles

Before considering the *Owies* decision, it is useful to revisit the key principles relating to the effective exercise of a trustee's discretion when distributing income of the trust.

### Key principles

The statement of general principle is aptly put by McGarvie J in *Karger v Paul*:<sup>3</sup>

"In my opinion the effect of the authorities is that, with one exception, the exercise of a discretion in these terms will not be examined or reviewed by the courts so long as the essential component parts of the exercise of the particular discretion are present. Those essential component parts are present if the discretion is exercised by the trustees in good faith, upon real and genuine consideration and in accordance with the purposes for which the discretion was conferred. The exception is that the validity of the trustees' reasons will be examined and reviewed if the trustees choose to state their reasons for their exercise of discretion."

McGarvie J provided further content concerning the obligation to give real and genuine consideration. His Honour noted that there must be the "exercise of an active discretion" and that the obligation to exercise a discretion on real and genuine consideration could also be expressed in terms of whether the trustee had acted "irresponsibly, capriciously or wantonly".<sup>4</sup>

McGarvie J emphasised that, "apart from cases where the trustees disclose their reasons, the exercise of an absolute and unfettered discretion is examinable only as to good faith, real and genuine consideration and absence of ulterior purpose, and not as to the method and manner of its exercise" (emphasis added).<sup>5</sup> In that regard, a court is constrained in reviewing a trustee's decision and must not "substitute its own decisions for those properly left to the trustee".<sup>6</sup>

In relation to the "exception" to the general principle where the trustee gives reasons, "the principle seems to proceed on the basis that if trustees of their own volition disclose their reasons they are treated as waiving their immunity and inviting examination and review of the reasons".<sup>7</sup> In circumstances where reasons are disclosed, "they are examined to see whether they satisfy the standard of being valid reasons".<sup>8</sup>

The policy underlying this principle was explained as follows:<sup>9</sup>

“... trustees exercising a discretionary power are not bound to disclose to their beneficiaries the reasons actuating them in coming to a decision. This is a long-standing principle and rests largely, I think, on the view that nobody could be called upon to accept a trusteeship involving the exercise of a discretion unless, in the absence of bad faith, he was not liable to have his motives or his reasons called in question either by the beneficiaries or by the court. To this there is added a rider, namely, that if trustees do give reasons, their soundness can be considered by the court.”

It follows that, in cases which are litigated, and bearing in mind that it is the applicant that bears the onus, “any gaps in the evidence could not be filled by a *Jones v Dunke*<sup>[10]</sup> inference in circumstances where the trustee was under no obligation to give reasons”.<sup>11</sup>

### Nature of enquiries made by trustee

A trustee is required to make enquiries about the circumstances of the beneficiary in order to effectively discharge its obligation to give real and genuine consideration to the position of the beneficiaries. Put another way, a trustee must adequately inform itself in order to be in a position to properly exercise the power.<sup>12</sup>

A distinction should be drawn between affording natural justice to a beneficiary versus the trustee making bona fide enquiries to assist in its decision-making process.<sup>13</sup> In relation to the former, the rules of natural justice do not apply in the sense of requiring a potential beneficiary a fair opportunity to make representations to the trustee before the exercise of discretion:<sup>14</sup>

“It was submitted for the plaintiff that it was open to the Court to examine and review whether the trustees had given ‘fair consideration’ to the exercise of their discretion. In particular it was argued that from the terms of the will and the circumstances of the case it was to be implied that Mrs Karger was to be given a fair opportunity of making representations to them before they exercised the discretion. It was put that this was necessary to ensure that the inquiries of the trustees were adequate. I do not consider that the implication is to be made. I see no good reason for importing rules of natural justice into the exercise of discretion by the trustees of the will ... *In any event the insufficiency of inquiries by the trustees is not a ground on which the exercise of a discretion by the trustees can be examined and reviewed.*” (emphasis added)

One must pause before placing too much reliance on the final sentence above. This is because the court in *Owies* essentially endorsed a positive obligation on the trustee to conduct investigations and adequately inform itself. This was explained as follows:<sup>15</sup>

“97. Although the validity of the outcome of an exercise of power is not to be assessed by notions of fairness or reasonableness, the process must be one in which the trustee is able to exercise the power in a manner that is just, in the sense of it not being arbitrary or capricious, and it must accord with the purpose of the trust. Often that will require ensuring that the trustee is adequately

informed so as to put itself in a position to properly exercise the power. As Callaway JA said in *Telstra Super Pty Ltd v Flegeltaub*,<sup>[16]</sup> ‘one cannot ordinarily decide a question of fact in good faith and give it real and genuine consideration without conducting some investigation and in some cases that will entail making an inquiry of a person who is willing to provide information and is in the best position to do so. It is not a matter of natural justice but bona fide inquiry and genuine decision making.’”

The obligation of a trustee to inform itself requires consideration of “the size and scale of the trust, the nature of the relationships that may subsist, and the purpose of the power”.<sup>17</sup> This may prove to be a difficult exercise in cases where there are a large number of potential beneficiaries. In such cases, the practical difficulty of undertaking an analysis of the identity and needs of each beneficiary would be “unworkable”.<sup>18</sup>

The court went on to explain that having “considered whether or not to exercise the power and understood the range of objects that might benefit, the trustee is required to give adequate consideration as to how to exercise the power”.<sup>19</sup> On this point, the statement by Megarry VC in *Re Hay’s Settlement Trusts* is instructive:<sup>20</sup>

“The trustee must not simply proceed to exercise the power in favour of such of the objects as happen to be at hand or claim his attention. He must first consider what persons or classes of persons are objects of the power within the definition in the settlement or will. In doing this, there is no need to compile a complete list of the objects, or even to make an accurate assessment of the number of them: what is needed is an appreciation of the width of the field, and thus whether a selection is to be made merely from a dozen or, instead, from thousands or millions. ... Only when the trustee has applied his mind to the ‘size of the problem’ should he then consider in individual cases whether, in relation to other possible claimants, a particular grant is appropriate. In doing this, no doubt he should not prefer the undeserving to the deserving; but he is not required to make an exact calculation whether, as between deserving claimants, A is more deserving than B.”

### Is bad faith required?

An interesting issue arises as to whether “bad faith” in the exercise of an absolute discretion needs to be proved before the exercise of a trustee’s discretion can be impugned.

The contention that “bad faith” must be shown in cases of absolute discretion derives from the summary of the law in this area adopted by Northrop J from written submissions of counsel in *Clerical, Administrative and Related Employees Superannuation Pty Ltd v Bishop*.<sup>21</sup> The relevant passage in the summary reads as follows:

“The exercise of a discretion by trustees cannot of course be impugned upon the basis that their decision was unfair or unreasonable (see *Dundee General Hospitals Board of Management v Walker* [1952] 1 All ER 896) or unwise (*Gisborne v Gisborne* (1877) 2 App Cas 300 at

p.307). Where a discretion is expressed to be absolute it may be that bad faith needs to be shown (*Gisborne v Gisborne* supra at p.305).”

The summary was approved on appeal to the Full Court of the Federal Court. The relevant point was later adopted by the High Court of Australia in *Attorney-General (Cth) v Breckler*.<sup>22</sup>

“7. ... Where a trustee exercises a discretion, it may be impugned on a number of different bases such as that it was exercised in bad faith, arbitrarily, capriciously, wantonly, irresponsibly, mischievously or irrelevantly to any sensible expectation of the settlor, or without giving a real or genuine consideration to the exercise of the discretion. The exercise of a discretion by trustees cannot of course be impugned upon the basis that their decision was unfair or unreasonable or unwise. *Where a discretion is expressed to be absolute it may be that bad faith needs to be shown.* The soundness of the exercise of a discretion can be examined where reasons have been given, but the test is not fairness or reasonableness.” (emphasis added; citations omitted)

The passage in *Bishop* and the italicised sentence was examined in some detail by the Victorian Court of Appeal in *Wareham v Marsella*. The court commenced by noting that the authority of the summary cannot be denied but went on to hold as follows:<sup>23</sup>

“93 ... But the point as to bad faith is made only tentatively, and it did not need to be decided in any of the cases mentioned, including *Bishop* itself. When one turns to the authority cited for the proposition, *Gisborne v Gisborne*, it is apparent that the relevant observation in the speech of Lord Cairns LC was made in passing in the course of construing a will. The passage reads:

The trustees are not merely to have discretion, but they are to have ‘uncontrollable,’ that is, uncontrolled, ‘authority.’ Their discretion and authority, always supposing that there is no *mala fides* with regard to its exercise, is to be without any check or control from any superior tribunal.” (citations omitted)

The court went on to note (as McGarvie J did in *Karger v Paul*) that “the requirement of real and genuine consideration is so obvious that it is often not mentioned, these authorities should not be construed as requiring that bad faith be demonstrated in order to impugn the exercise of a trustee’s absolute and unfettered discretion” (citations omitted).<sup>24</sup>

The reasoning in *Wareham v Marsella* was cited with approval in *Owies*. It is beyond doubt that “bad faith” need not be proved in cases of absolute discretion.

## Owies

### Background and facts

Dr John and Dr Eva Owies had three children: Michael, Deborah and Paul. Each member of the family was a beneficiary of a trust (the trust), settled by deed in 1970 (the deed).

JJE Nominees Pty Ltd was the trustee. Dr John and Dr Eva were directors of the trustee from registration until their deaths in 2020 and 2018.<sup>25</sup> On 10 March 2020, Mr Sampson, their solicitor, was validly appointed as a director of the trustee.<sup>26</sup> On 20 November 2019, Michael was appointed a director of the trustee.

The trust had assets with an estimated value of \$23m and derived a substantial amount of income each year.<sup>27</sup>

The relationship between the parents and their children was the subject of extensive reasoning. There was a long history of a strained relationship between Deborah and Paul and their parents. The period of estrangement included the period between 2015 to 2019 which was the subject of the litigation. Michael had a much more favourable relationship with his parents but a fractured relationship with his siblings.

From 2011 to 2018, the trustee distributed all of the net income in the following proportions: John (40%); Michael (40%); and Eva (20%). Paul and Deborah did not receive a distribution of income in any of those years.

In 2019, Dr John received 100% of the income of nearly \$1m. By that time, Dr Eva had died and he was 96 years old with limited needs. Further, by the end of the 2018 financial year, Dr John was owed \$3,837,636.82 by the trust (and Dr Eva was owed \$4,568,742.25).

In April 2019, Deborah received a distribution of capital in the form of a residential unit (owned by the trustee) which she resided in (the South Yarra apartment).<sup>28</sup> She had lived in that apartment since 1984. It was valued at around \$720,000 to \$760,000.

At trial, the plaintiffs (Deborah, Paul and, ultimately, Michael) sought several remedies in relation to the trust’s administration. Relevantly, the plaintiffs sought declarations that “the trustee failed to give real and genuine consideration to the objects under the trust, with the consequence that the distributions were made in breach of trust”.<sup>29</sup> This ground was pleaded in the alternative to the “distribution ground” which failed at trial and was not appealed.<sup>30</sup>

The trial judge made declarations that the trustee had failed to give proper consideration to Paul and Deborah in 2015 and 2016, and Deborah in 2018. However, the plaintiffs failed in respect of 2017 and 2019. Paul failed in respect of 2018.<sup>31</sup>

Unfortunately for the plaintiffs, they had not pleaded a claim for compensation based on the “no real and genuine consideration” ground. The plaintiffs did not seek orders avoiding the resolutions allegedly made without real and genuine consideration.<sup>32</sup> The trial judge refused leave to amend the pleading which meant relief was refused.<sup>33</sup>

### The appeal

Deborah and Paul (the applicants) sought leave to appeal on 11 proposed grounds.<sup>34</sup> Of relevance was the contention that, in respect of 2017 and 2019, the judge erred in concluding that the trustee had given real and genuine consideration



to the position of the applicants and that the trustee had sufficient information as to their circumstances to enable to give them real and genuine consideration in making its decision regarding the trust income.<sup>35</sup>

The applicants also sought relief that the distributions be set aside on the basis that they were void. They sought an order that the trustee pay them the relevant amounts, reflecting a one-third share of the net income for each year in respect of which there was found to be a failure to give real and genuine consideration.<sup>36</sup>

### The reasoning

The court held that the trustee had not given real and genuine consideration to the position of the applicants for 2017 and 2019.<sup>37</sup> This section of the article focuses on the following aspects of the court's reasoning in relation to the years in question where the settled pattern of distribution (40/40/20) occurred.<sup>38</sup>

- the nature and purpose of the trust;
- the inadequacy of the enquiries made by trustee; and
- the relevance of the “needs” of the beneficiaries.

The court also held that the breach of trust in failing to give real and genuine consideration to the exercise of the power rendered the distributions made to Dr John, Dr Eva and Michael “voidable rather than void”.<sup>39</sup> It is beyond the scope of this article to address this interesting and complex issue.

### Purpose of the trust

When considering the nature of the power to distribute annual income, “the starting point must be the nature and purpose of the trust having regard to the terms of the trust deed”.<sup>40</sup> The trust was established by settlement. The preamble provided that the settlor settled the sum “being desirous of making provision for the Primary Beneficiaries and the General Beneficiaries”.<sup>41</sup> The court appeared to take issue with some of the evidence which described the trust, in the context of Dr John and Dr Eva, as “their trust”, rather than one established for the interests of the beneficiaries as a whole.<sup>42</sup>

Clause 3(i) of the deed dealt with the annual income of the trust as follows:

“(i) The Trustees shall in each accounting period until the Vesting Day pay apply or set aside the whole or such part (if any) as they shall think fit of the net income of the Trust Fund of that accounting period for such charitable purposes and/or to or for the benefit of or for all or such one or more exclusive of the others or other of the General Beneficiaries living from time to time in such proportions and in such manner as the Trustees in their absolute discretion and without being bound to assign any reason therefor (but after considering the wishes of the Guardian) shall think fit;”

The primary beneficiaries were Deborah, Paul and Michael.<sup>43</sup> Dr John and Dr Eva were members of the class of general beneficiaries.

The deed contained broad powers to appoint the income of the trust. Relevantly, cl 17 provided that, subject to any express provision to the contrary, “every discretion vested in the Trustees shall be *absolute and uncontrolled* and every power vested in them shall be exercisable at their absolute and uncontrolled discretion” (emphasis added).<sup>44</sup>

The power in cl 17 was subject to considering the *express* requirement in cl 3 that the wishes of the guardian be considered. Dr John was both the guardian and the appointor.<sup>45</sup>

By cl 22, the appointor had control over the trust, through the “absolute discretion”, to remove the trustee and appoint an additional trustee(s).

The “default” position in cl 3(ii) required that, in the event of a failure to apply or accumulate income of the trust fund, the income was to be held on trust in favour of the primary beneficiaries in equal shares. Under cl 4, the primary beneficiaries would take any non-applied or accumulated income (in default) of the whole fund on vesting.

In summary, it was significant that the trust was established to make provision for the primary beneficiaries. The purpose of the trust was therefore to make provision to those beneficiaries in an impartial way. The primary beneficiaries were all members of the same family and were the takers in default, a fact which the court held was also significant.<sup>46</sup>

“113. In looking at the nature and purpose of the power to distribute income, it is also relevant that the trust deed provides, in default of appointment of income, and assuming they are living, that the three children hold the income pursuant to an express trust in equal shares. The intention that the primary beneficiaries take any non-applied or accumulated income in the same manner as will occur with respect to the whole fund on vesting, reinforces the general default structure of the trust deed as one providing for the benefit of the children in equal shares. That does not mean that the trust deed does not contemplate unequal distributions across the beneficiaries, an outcome made possible by the width of the discretionary powers. However, the exercise of all of the powers has to take into account the purpose of the trust and the default position just described.”

### Inadequacy of enquiries

The importance of the trustee making adequate enquiries was referred to above. In *Owies*, the court reiterated that:<sup>47</sup>

“111. ... An obvious, but unstated, premise on which the trustee would be expected to discharge its duties is that it would generally be informed about the differing circumstances, needs and desires of each beneficiary as an incident of the familial bonds that underpin the trust and explain its purpose.”

However, a key reason why the trustee in *Owies* failed in its duty to give real and genuine consideration to the position of the beneficiaries was because it made no enquiries of Paul and Deborah. The long history of the fractured relationship between Paul and Deborah and

their parents meant that there was not a free flow of information across the years.<sup>48</sup> Even where the trustee had historical information regarding the circumstances of the beneficiaries, it could not be assumed to be unchanging.<sup>49</sup>

The breakdown in the family dynamic was not a valid reason that alleviated the trustee from making adequate enquires. The court held that:<sup>50</sup>

“111. ... It is not to be supposed that, when those familial bonds become strained or broken, the purpose of the trust to provide for the family as a whole would change or that the trustee would be relieved of the obligation to properly inform itself.”

### “Needs” of the beneficiaries

The court took issue with the same pattern of distributions being made year on year with the exception of the extreme distribution to Dr John in 2019. The payout ratio of 40:40:20 (Dr John, Michael, Dr Eva) was said to be “strikingly uniform” and there was no obvious reason why the trustee would favour those beneficiaries in such a way.<sup>51</sup> The distributions made to Dr John and Dr Eva were lent back to the trust even though it was well resourced. This gave rise to substantial loan accounts in their favour.

The court reasoned that the payout ratio could not be explained by “need”.<sup>52</sup> In particular, Deborah “had a demonstrable need for income”<sup>53</sup> and her “health and financial situation were parlous”.<sup>54</sup> However, despite her needs, she did not receive any income from the trust at all. This raises the issue as to what extent, if any, the needs of the beneficiaries are relevant to the exercise of the discretion.

In addressing this issue, the court held that:<sup>55</sup>

“121. Although need was not a qualifying factor for a distribution, the purpose of the trust was to make provision for the beneficiaries in the context of a family settlement. Deborah had strong claims to a favourable exercise of the discretion. That does not mean that a distribution had to be made to her; but the failure to do so, and the repetition of the same formula in each year up to and including 2018, strongly points to a lack of due consideration of her position.”

The court inferred that the trustee had, by that time, reached a policy of distributions with a settled ratio that was inconsistent with a continuing obligation to consider the distribution of income for each accounting period.<sup>56</sup> The pattern of distributions as a whole was also relevant. In that regard, the trial judge was correct to view each year separately but the court held that this approach “came at the cost of understating the overall picture discernible from the pattern of distributions as a whole”.<sup>57</sup>

## Concluding remarks

The *Owies* decision illustrates the difficulties that a trustee faces, in a typical family trust situation, when there is a relationship breakdown between the trustee (or the directors of the trustee company) and certain family members who are also beneficiaries of the trust.

Family breakdown may lead to periods of estrangement. In such cases, it may be difficult for the trustee to exercise an “active discretion” when considering the income allocations of the trust by giving real and genuine consideration to the interests of the beneficiaries.

An aspect of the content of the duty to give “real and genuine consideration” is for the trustee to “be informed about the differing circumstances, needs and desires of each beneficiary as an incident of the familial bonds that underpin the trust and explain its purpose”.<sup>58</sup> The *Owies* decision illustrates that the trustee is not “relieved of the obligation to properly inform itself” when there is family breakdown.<sup>59</sup>

One observation is that there seems to be a shift towards a greater (or more onerous) obligation on the trustee to adequately inform itself in order to be in a position to properly exercise the power when compared with the articulation in *Karger v Paul*.

“A trustee must adequately inform itself to be in a position to properly exercise the power.”

That said, the *Owies* decision should not be great cause for alarm among trustees and the practitioners that advise them. The reasoning applied by the court is orthodoxy, especially when viewed against the statements of principle in *Karger v Paul*, which Australian courts have consistently cited and applied.

The main reasons for the conclusion reached by the court in *Owies* were that: (1) the trustee was not aware of the circumstances of beneficiaries (Deborah and Paul) and did not make any enquiries; (2) the trustee generally used a set distribution formula of 40/40/20; and (3) the beneficiaries that missed out on any income allocations each year were primary beneficiaries and takers in default.

Thus, a key difficulty that a trustee may face is informing itself about the differing circumstances, needs and desires of each beneficiary of a family trust, especially in cases where there has been a breakdown in communication between family members.

A trustee may wish to take an active step by writing to each beneficiary before year end asking of “their needs, desires, hopes and wishes for the up and coming year”. It is not suggested that the trustee must write back or give reasons to the beneficiaries for its decision. However, in such circumstances, a trustee will be more informed of the beneficiaries circumstances and therefore will be in a better position to exercise its discretion.

**Norman Hanna**  
Barrister  
Deane Chambers

## References

- 1 *Karger v Paul* [1984] VR 161.
- 2 [2022] VSCA 142.
- 3 The principle is established in *Karger v Paul* [1984] VR 161 at 163–165 by reference to extensive authorities cited by McGarvie J in that case.
- 4 *Karger v Paul* [1984] VR 161 at 164 and 165.
- 5 *Karger v Paul* [1984] VR 161 at 166.
- 6 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [83].
- 7 *Karger v Paul* [1984] VR 161 at 166.
- 8 *Karger v Paul* [1984] VR 161 at 166.
- 9 *Karger v Paul* [1984] VR 161 at 165, citing Lord Truro LC in *Re Beloved Wilkes' Charity* [1851] EWHC Ch J52 (*Re Londonderry's Settlement* [1965] Ch 918 at 928–929 per Harman LJ).
- 10 [1959] HCA 8.
- 11 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [119].
- 12 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [97].
- 13 The similarity between the language used in this area of law vis-à-vis that used in public law was considered briefly in *Owies*. The court at [84] described the similarities as “superficial” and that there was no “ready analogy with deeds of settlement”, save that “judicial restraint however, remains a hallmark of both areas of law”.
- 14 *Karger v Paul* [1984] VR 161 at 166.
- 15 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142.
- 16 [2000] VSCA 180.
- 17 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [94].
- 18 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [95].
- 19 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [95].
- 20 [1981] 3 All ER 786 (as cited in *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [96]).
- 21 *Wareham v Marsella* [2020] VSCA 92 at [94], citing *Clerical, Administrative and Related Employees Superannuation Pty Ltd v Bishop* [1997] FCA 714 (*Bishop*).
- 22 [1999] HCA 28.
- 23 *Wareham v Marsella* [2020] VSCA 92.
- 24 *Wareham v Marsella* [2020] VSCA 92 [94].
- 25 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [16].
- 26 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [18].
- 27 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [1].
- 28 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [2].
- 29 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [3].
- 30 At trial, the first ground was that the trustee had not made a resolution each year. This ground was rejected (and not appealed) on the basis that the financial statements reflected the distributions.
- 31 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [4]–[5].
- 32 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142, fn 4.
- 33 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [5].
- 34 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [7].
- 35 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [8]–[9].
- 36 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [10].
- 37 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [13](a).
- 38 This article does not address the 2019 year where the entire income of the trust went to Dr John. The court’s reasoning in respect of the extreme circumstances in the 2019 year is unsurprising.
- 39 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [13](d).
- 40 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [110].
- 41 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [110].
- 42 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [122].
- 43 As defined in cl 1 of the deed and the persons named in the Schedule.
- 44 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [24].
- 45 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [28]. Certain variations amending the description of the guardian and the appointor under the deed were held to be invalid at trial (and were not challenged on appeal), but these are not addressed in this article.
- 46 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142.
- 47 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142.
- 48 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [115].
- 49 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [117].
- 50 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [111].
- 51 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [120].
- 52 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [120].
- 53 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [120].
- 54 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [121].
- 55 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142.
- 56 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [125].
- 57 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [125].
- 58 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [111].
- 59 *Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd* [2022] VSCA 142 at [111].

# Federal Budget 2024–25

MEMBER BENEFIT

## Post-Budget Reflections Panel

### Webinar 1

Wednesday 15 May 2024

1:00–2:30pm (AEST)

1.5 CPD hours

#### Facilitator:



**Scott Treatt, CTA**  
CEO, The Tax Institute

#### Panellists:



**Annemarie Wilmore**  
Partner, Tax  
Johnson Winter Slattery



**Clare Mazzetti**  
Chair  
The Tax Institute



**Todd Want, CTA**  
President  
The Tax Institute

Register now: [taxinstitute.com.au](https://taxinstitute.com.au)

## Post-Budget Analysis & Insights

### Webinar 2

Thursday 16 May 2024

1:00–2:30pm (AEST)

1.5 CPD hours

#### Facilitator:



**Matthew McKee, CTA**  
Partner, Brown Wright  
Stein Lawyers

#### Panellists:



**Robyn Jacobson, CTA**  
Senior Advocate,  
The Tax Institute



**Julie Abdalla, FTI**  
Senior Counsel –  
Tax & Legal,  
The Tax Institute

Register now: [taxinstitute.com.au](https://taxinstitute.com.au)



## A Matter of Trusts

by Magdalena Njokos and  
Edward Skilton, Sladen Legal

# Appointors sacking trustees to appoint themselves

The power to remove and appoint a trustee is widely accepted to be fiduciary in nature, exercised for the benefit of the beneficiaries of the trust, not the benefit of the appointor.

### Role of an appointor

Particularly with modern trust deeds, the appointor usually holds a paramount position under the trust, being that it has the power to remove and appoint the trustee. It is worth noting that this power may also rest with persons of other roles/offices such as “guardian” and “principal” but, for the purposes of this article, we will refer to the position as “appointor”.

Such a position is considered in depth in the context of succession planning for trusts and can be a useful tool in “passing the baton” in respect of the ultimate control of trusts.

Much has been considered in respect of the rights and responsibilities of trustees in their decision-making, but what about those of the appointor, in particular, when acting on the power to remove a trustee?

### Fiduciary relationship between appointors and beneficiaries of trusts

Distinguishing whether appointor powers are personal or fiduciary in nature is critical in determining how appointor decisions are made and the factors to be considered by the appointor in order to be a valid exercise of power and discretion.

There is common law support for the characterisation of the power to appoint trustees as fiduciary in nature. This dates back to a 19th century decision of Kay J, in which it was emphasised that the power to select a trustee should not be made by that person in a manner which resulted in the appointor benefitting.<sup>1</sup>

It would therefore follow that an appointor ought to exercise its power (ie elect to fire/hire the trustee) if the appointor is of the view that the trustee was failing to act in the best interests of the beneficiaries. Absent specific wording in the trust instrument to the contrary, the appointor must exercise that power in the best interests of the beneficiaries.

Further, *Re Burton; Wily v Burton*<sup>2</sup> confirmed that the power of an appointor is not an asset of the appointor, rather a role that is fiduciary in nature, and therefore does not amount to “property” that can pass down to a trustee in bankruptcy. In this case, the trustee in bankruptcy argued that Mr Burton, as appointor and beneficiary of the trust, had the power to direct the trustee to distribute all capital and income to Mr Burton himself. Given this level of control, the trustee in bankruptcy purported to gain control of the trust (where it would likely distribute the assets to Mr Burton himself), therefore opening those assets up to the bankruptcy. The court stated that the power to remove and appoint a trustee was not “property” within the meaning of s 116 of the *Bankruptcy Act 1966* (Cth), and therefore the power of the appointor did not vest in the bankruptcy trustee. It is worth noting that there is ongoing debate in the family law context regarding the extent to which the control of trusts is considered a resource of a party to family law proceedings.

### Appointors appointing themselves/a related company as trustee

Certain cases have noted that it would be an improper exercise of the appointor’s power to remove the trustee in order to appoint themselves as trustee, in particular, if such power is not exercised in the interests of the beneficiaries of the trust.

In the case of *Baba v Sheehan*,<sup>3</sup> it was alleged that the appointment by an appointor of an entity constituted a fraud on a power. The appointor had appointed not himself as trustee but instead a company that he controlled. Parker J expressed doubt that an appointor should be prohibited from appointing themselves as trustee and that, in this case, the fact that the newly appointed trustee was a separate legal entity would in any event preclude it from being considered under any such rubric prohibition.<sup>4</sup>

On appeal (which was dismissed), the appellants sought to appeal on the sole ground that the judge erred in failing to hold that the purported removal and appointment was void as a fraud on the appointor’s power under the trust deed, contending that the power had been exercised for an extraneous purpose. There was further analysis on the purpose of the power and the purpose and intention of the appointment of the new trustee:<sup>5</sup>

“50. ...Thus, the effect of replacing Smart Street with Silkote was to remove from Mr Baba and Mr Carney any capacity to have a say in the affairs of the Trust and to limit those who have such a say to Mr Sheehan and his wife. If that were the purpose and intention of Mr Sheehan in exercising the power, it would be for a foreign purpose and be void and ineffective. However, if Mr Sheehan, as Appointor, in good faith formed the view

that it was in the interests of all of the Unitholders that Smart Street be replaced with Silktote because Silktote was better qualified to manage the affairs of the Trust and the Trust Business, there would be no fraud on the power.”

Putting aside the concerns that were considered in respect of the variation powers under two trust deeds, *Mercanti v Mercanti*<sup>6</sup> also considered whether the appointor should be empowered to appoint a company, which they controlled, to be the trustee. Following a dispute between a father and his son, the father and his wife as shareholders of two trustee companies purported to remove the son as a director of both companies. The son as appointor purported by notice in writing to remove the two trustee companies and appoint a company that the son controlled as trustee of both trusts.

The judgment of Buss P in this case noted that the exercise of the appointor power to change trustees to a trustee controlled by the son was not a fraud on the appointor power. The exercise of this power was held to be consistent with the control of the trust to preserve the status quo. It was also held that the son did not act dishonestly or in bad faith:

“320. In general:

- (a) if the holder of a power created by a trust deed is entitled, on proper construction of the trust deed, to exercise the power for his or her own benefit, then the power will be personal as distinct from fiduciary;
- (b) if the holder of a power created by a trust deed is not entitled, on a proper construction of the trust deed, to exercise the power for his or her own benefit, but is bound to exercise the power for the benefit of other persons or entities, then the power will be fiduciary as distinct from personal.”

## Conclusion

Common law has proven that the role of appointor is primarily a fiduciary role. A valid exercise of powers would therefore require the appointor to act in good faith, in accordance with the trust deed, while taking into considering all relevant matters pertaining to the power/ decision being exercised.

While an appointor holds a paramount power under the trust deed, care needs to be taken when considering the removal of a trustee by an appointor to ensure that the appointor is not merely acting so as to put themselves in control of the trust. Rather, before any such removal, the appointor ought to consider the following key questions:

- What actions of the trustee have triggered the appointor to consider the removal of the trustee?
- Is the trustee’s removal necessary to protect the assets of the trust?
- Is the trustee’s removal necessary to protect the interests of the beneficiaries?
- Is the removal in accordance with the trust deed?

- Is the new proposed trustee better suited to manage the administration of the trust on behalf of the beneficiaries?

**Magdalena Njokos**  
Special Counsel  
Sladen Legal

**Edward Skilton**  
Principal Lawyer  
Sladen Legal

### References

- 1 *In re Skeats' Settlement; Skeats v Evans* (1889) 42 Ch D 522.
- 2 [1994] FCA 1146.
- 3 [2019] NSWSC 1281 at [42].
- 4 *Ibid* at [67].
- 5 [2021] NSWCA 58.
- 6 [2016] WASCA 206.

## Events Calendar

## Upcoming months

JUNE

**6–7**

Thu–Fri

Online

## Trusts Intensive



8 CPD hours

JUNE

**13–14**

Thu–Fri

NSW

## National Infrastructure Conference



12 CPD hours

JUNE

**20**

Thu

NSW

Online

## International Masterclass



7 CPD hours

JULY

**18–19**

Thu–Fri

VIC

## Yarra Valley Tax Retreat



12 CPD hours

For more information on upcoming events, visit [taxinstitute.com.au/events](https://taxinstitute.com.au/events).

# Cumulative Index

The following cumulative index is for volume 58, issues (1) to (10). Listed below are the pages for each issue:

Vol 58(1): pages 1 to 56	Vol 58(6): pages 301 to 362
Vol 58(2): pages 57 to 118	Vol 58(7): pages 363 to 406
Vol 58(3): pages 119 to 168	Vol 58(8): pages 407 to 468
Vol 58(4): pages 169 to 220	Vol 58(9): pages 469 to 531
Vol 58(5): pages 221 to 300	Vol 58(10): pages 533 to 592

<b>15-year exemption</b> small business CGT concessions, impact of death.....288-290	<b>Annual reports</b> using to determine continuity of ownership.....549-554	<b>Burden of proof</b> default assessments.....307, 308 foreign trusts, financial accounting.....196 lost trust deeds.....14-19 payment, advance or deposit.....68, 69 trust beneficiaries, amounts received by.....372
<b>50% CGT discount</b> consolidated groups, discretionary trusts within.....347 contracts, timing issues.....180, 181 family home becomes investment property.....76 sale of shares in family trust.....22	<b>Anti-avoidance rule</b> intangible assets.....26-30	<b>Burnout</b> self-coaching strategies.....204-206
<b>100-point innovation test</b> .....238	<b>Appointor</b> removal/appointment of trustees.....575, 576	<b>Business activity statements</b> small business lodgment amnesty.....33, 34
<b>183-day test</b> .....10, 192	<b>Archer Brothers principle</b> .....194	<b>Business practice case</b> international tax evasion.....65, 66
<b>A</b>	<b>Arm's length concept</b> proposed OECD Two-Pillar Solution.....472 superannuation fund.....129-133	<b>C</b>
<b>Absence rule</b> main residence CGT exemption.....76, 255, 261, 262, 267	<b>Army reserve transfer</b> early retirement scheme payment.....373	<b>Capacity</b> loss of - gifts made by attorney.....109-111 - succession, SMSF members.....559, 560 - superannuation conditions of release.....91-93
<b>Absentee owner surcharge</b> .....102-104	<b>Asprey report</b> .....189, 197, 511	<b>Capital account or revenue account</b> labour costs, construction or creation of capital assets.....9, 10
<b>Absolute entitlement</b> bare trusts.....514	<b>Assessments – see also Default assessments</b> asset betterment.....12, 13	<b>Capital assets</b> breeding stock.....511 labour costs, creation or construction.....8-10
<b>Accounting</b> foreign trusts.....196 labour costs, construction or creation of capital assets.....9, 10 livestock in Australia.....509-511 loans and gifts.....339, 340 sale and purchase agreements.....39, 41, 43, 44	<b>Asset betterment assessments</b> .....12, 13	<b>Capital expense/capital nature</b> non-arm's length expenses.....50
<b>Accounting standards</b> general insurance contracts.....174	<b>Asset protection</b> discretionary trusts.....340, 341, 487, 488 - consolidated groups.....345-348 - testamentary trusts.....148, 149, 152	<b>Capital gains</b> foreign trusts - Australian beneficiaries of.....156, 157, 190, 194-197 - transferor trust rules.....192, 195-197
<b>Active assets</b> sale, small business CGT concessions.....21	<b>Assets – see also Depreciating assets</b> instant asset write-off.....33, 174, 304 small business CGT concessions, asset sale versus share sale.....21, 22	<b>Capital gains tax</b> CGT improvement threshold.....1 contracts, timing issues.....180, 181 deferred consideration.....327 - buyers.....332 - market value substitution rule.....332 - non-receipt rule.....333-335 - sellers.....331, 332 dwelling acquired by deceased estate.....418-420 fairness fund payment, tax industry.....177, 178, 306 family law settlements.....317, 318 main residence CGT exemption.....76-79 non-arm's length income interaction.....158-160 retiring partner.....125, 126 vacant land.....231
<b>Adjacent land</b> main residence CGT exemption.....255, 256	<b>Associated transactions</b> landholder duty.....210, 211	<b>Capital gains withholding</b> foreign residents.....368
<b>Administrative penalties</b> default assessments.....476	<b>Associates</b> payments to - low corporate tax jurisdictions.....82, 84, 85 - R&D claims.....438, 439	<b>Capital raisings</b> funded by franked distributions.....35
<b>Advancements</b> resulting trusts and.....502-504, 506	<b>Audits</b> Project Wickenby.....65	<b>Car museum</b> luxury car tax, quotable purpose.....176, 177
<b>Affordable housing – see Housing affordability</b>	<b>AusIndustry</b> R&D claims.....435-438	<b>Carry-forward of losses</b> deferred tax assets.....549 who has incurred tax losses.....552
<b>Aggregated turnover</b> connected entities - Commissioner's discretion, control.....174, 175 - concept.....70	<b>Australian beneficiaries of foreign trusts</b> conduit foreign income.....195 foreign income tax offset.....200 foreign source income.....189-201 tax rates.....191, 192	<b>Carrying on a business</b> vacant land deduction exclusion.....232 versus working from home.....77, 78
<b>Agreement</b> acquisition of CGT asset, timing.....180-183	<b>Australian Capital Territory</b> non-foreign discretionary trust amendments.....104 property taxes.....6	<b>Cars – see Motor vehicles</b>
<b>Allocation of profits</b> professional practices.....33	<b>Australian residents</b> foreign companies, central management and control.....122 foreign source income.....156, 157, 189-201 throwback interest.....156, 189, 200 working overseas, residence status.....477	<b>Central management and control</b> ATO guidance.....122
<b>Amended assessments</b> property development profits.....178, 179	<b>Australian tax system</b> complexity and cost.....60 statutory interpretation.....172 taxation of gifts.....443, 444	<b>Centrelink pensions</b> default assessments.....307, 308
<b>Amnesty</b> payroll tax, medical practices.....304 small business lodgment penalty.....11, 33, 34	<b>Australian Taxation Office</b> central management and control.....122 deductibility of expenditure, approach to losses.....539 digital services.....176 dispute resolution.....175 fraud prevention.....175, 226 hybrid mismatch rules.....540 individuals, ATO focus on claims.....37 information-gathering powers.....125 intangible assets.....10 interest charges, deductions denied.....368 main residence exemption in relationship breakdown.....479 non-arm's length capital gains.....158-160 objections, communication protocols.....227, 228 R&D claims.....435-440 reimbursement agreements.....34, 35 risk framework, worker classification.....371 Small Business Litigation Funding Program.....119 SMSFs, voluntary disclosure service.....106, 107 superannuation - death benefits.....342 - non-arm's length expenses.....96, 98 trust vesting.....498	<b>CGT assets</b> asset sale compared with share sale.....21, 22 owned by deceased individual.....288, 289
<b>And for no other purpose</b> definition.....176, 177	<b>Australian Treasury</b> 2023 Intergenerational Report.....224 Modernising individual tax residency.....125 tax adviser misconduct.....124, 125	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
<b>Announced but unenacted measures</b> .....32, 302, 366	<b>B</b>	<b>CGT assets</b> asset sale compared with share sale.....21, 22 owned by deceased individual.....288, 289
<b>Annual property tax</b> .....6	<b>Backpacker tax</b> .....102	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>Bad debt deduction</b> non-receipt rule, deferred consideration.....334	<b>CGT assets</b> asset sale compared with share sale.....21, 22 owned by deceased individual.....288, 289
	<b>Balance sheets</b> sale and purchase agreements.....40-42	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>Banking industry</b> Know Your Customer.....492	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>Bankruptcy</b> testamentary discretionary trusts.....152, 153 trustees.....488, 504	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>Bare trusts</b> absolute entitlement.....514 CGT exposure.....513 confused with resulting trusts.....513 undocumented.....513 whether deed can be prepared later.....514	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>BAS agents – see Tax practitioners</b>	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>Base erosion and profit shifting</b> anti-abuse tax (US).....85 country-by-country reporting.....474 Global Anti-Base Erosion Rules.....472	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>Benchmark interest rate</b> Div 7A.....57 FBT.....538	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>Beneficial enjoyment of trust property</b> .....199	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>Binding death benefit nominations</b> .....47-49, 141-143, 148, 491, 497, 506, 561-564	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>Bitcoin</b> .....62	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>Board of Taxation</b> individual tax residency rules.....125 Review of corporate tax residency.....122 tax consolidated groups, CGT roll-overs.....137	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>Bonus deduction</b> SME energy incentive.....174	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>Books of accounts</b> loans and gifts.....339, 340	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>Bracket creep</b> .....536	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>Breed stock</b> record-keeping.....511	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>“Bright line” test</b> .....125	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>Build-to-rent projects</b> foreign investment application fees.....368	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479
	<b>Building expenditure</b> income characterisation.....37	<b>CGT events</b> event A1.....43, 180, 199, 254, 265, 267, 271, 272, 332, 336, 419, 420, 479, 480, 513 event B1.....254, 265, 419, 479 event C1.....254, 262, 265, 419 event C2.....22, 199, 252-254, 265, 334, 419 event D1.....180, 479



- event D2 .....479  
 event D3 .....479  
 event E1 .....254, 265, 347, 419, 513  
 event E2 .....254, 265, 419  
 event E4 .....157  
 event E4 to E8 .....199  
 event E5 .....265, 419, 514  
 event E5 to E7 .....252  
 event E6 .....252, 253  
 event E7 .....265  
 event F1 .....479  
 event F2 .....254, 265, 419  
 event H1 .....419  
 event H2 .....177, 178, 199, 306  
 event I1 .....254, 265, 268, 270, 273  
 event I2 .....254, 265, 268, 273  
 event K3 .....250, 253, 254, 265, 419  
 event K4 .....254, 265, 419  
 event K6 .....195, 265, 419  
 event L3 .....136, 137
- CGT improvement threshold** .....1  
**CGT main residence exemption** – see **Main residence CGT exemption**  
**CGT roll-overs**  
 family law settlements .....318  
 family law superannuation splits .....349, 350  
 relationship breakdown  
 – main residence CGT exemption .....263, 264, 267, 268, 479–482  
 – sale of jointly owned property .....78  
 sale and purchase agreements .....44, 45  
 SMEs, tax consolidation .....135–137
- “Change-of-use” duty**  
 commercial and industrial property (Vic) .....454
- Charities**  
 community, deductible gift recipients .....174
- Children** – see also **Minors**  
 death benefits .....144  
 definition of “child” .....142, 145  
 superannuation dependants .....142, 144  
 testamentary discretionary trusts .....150, 151, 153
- Clean energy**  
 electric vehicle customs and excise duty (Vic) .....322
- Clear and convincing proof** – see **Evidence**
- Clothing**  
 work-related expenses .....37
- Code of Professional Conduct** .....127, 128, 310, 368, 427–431  
 breach reporting measures .....430  
 disqualified entities providing tax agent services .....427–431  
 Minister to amend .....431  
 new notification obligations .....375–378
- Commercial and industrial property**  
 tax reform (Vic) .....453, 454
- Commercial transactions**  
 residential property, losses on purchase and sale .....314
- Commissioner of Taxation**  
 compliance, vacant land deductions .....235, 236  
 corporate limited partnerships, “crediting” an amount .....474  
 default assessments .....383–386, 476  
 depreciating assets, composite items .....227, 414, 415  
 discretion, connected entities .....174, 175  
 electric vehicles, home charging rate .....414  
 fairness fund payment, tax industry .....306  
 input tax and fuel credits, time limits .....475, 476  
 international tax evasion .....65, 66  
 new appointment .....363  
 Project Wickenby .....65  
 risk assessment, foreign incorporated companies .....122  
 royalties, software and intellectual property rights .....412–414  
 self-education expenses .....474, 475  
 Tax Summit address .....175, 176
- Commonwealth income support payments**  
 superannuation conditions of release .....94
- Commonwealth penalty units** .....368, 538
- Community charities**  
 deductible gift recipients .....174
- Companies**  
 acquisition of dwelling from, CGT relationship breakdown roll-over relief .....481, 482  
 family trust elections .....422, 423  
 interposed entity elections .....423, 424
- Company directors**  
 penalties .....541, 542  
 retirement, superannuation conditions of release .....89  
 SMSF succession .....560
- Compassionate grounds**  
 superannuation conditions of release .....93, 94
- Compliance**  
 intangible assets .....10  
 professional practices .....33  
 reimbursement agreements .....34, 35
- Composite assets**  
 depreciating assets .....227, 414, 415
- Conditions of release**  
 superannuation  
 – compassionate grounds .....93, 94  
 – first home super saver .....94  
 – health-related .....91–93  
 – preservation components .....87  
 – retirement .....88–91  
 – severe financial hardship .....94  
 – spouse contribution splitting .....95  
 – transition to retirement pension .....93
- Conduit financier arrangements**  
 third party debt test .....280
- Conduit foreign income**  
 received by Australian beneficiaries .....195
- Conflict transactions**  
 gifts made by attorney .....109–111
- Connected entity**  
 aggregated turnover .....70  
 – Commissioner’s discretion, control .....174, 175  
 – concept of control .....71–74  
 definition .....70, 71
- Consolidated entity disclosure statement** .....63
- Consolidated groups**  
 continuity of ownership test .....552, 553  
 discretionary trusts .....345–348  
 – CGT discount .....347  
 – flexible distributions .....346  
 – head company status .....347  
 – income accumulation .....346  
 – losses .....347  
 – recommendations .....347, 348  
 – subsidiary members .....347  
 SMEs, CGT roll-overs .....135–137
- Constitutional validity**  
 electric vehicle customs and excise duty (Vic) .....320–323
- Consultation**  
 integrity provisions, design .....410
- Continuity of ownership test**  
 deferred tax assets .....549  
 determination from annual reports .....549–554  
 foreign resident shareholder tracing .....553  
 losses schedule .....554  
 nominee shareholders .....554  
 single notional entity .....550–554  
 tracing rules .....552, 553
- Contractors**  
 concept of, Federal Budget reform possibilities .....534  
 employee or independent contractor .....1, 370, 371, 450–452
- Contracts**  
 timing issues .....180–183
- Contribution splitting**  
 spouse, superannuation conditions of release .....95
- Control** – see also **Central management and control**  
 connected entities .....71–74
- Controlled foreign company regime**  
 intangible integrity measure .....84  
 third party debt test .....280
- Controlled test companies**  
 substantial shareholders .....552, 553
- Copyright**  
 software and intellectual property rights .....413
- Corporate collective investment vehicles**  
 tax treatment .....306, 307
- Corporate limited partnerships**  
 “crediting” an amount .....474
- Corporate tax entities**  
 loss carry back rules .....33, 185, 186
- Corporate tax rates**  
 low corporate tax jurisdictions .....27, 28, 84, 85  
 multinational enterprises .....538
- Corporate tax residency**  
 foreign incorporated companies .....122  
 proposed amendments .....35
- Corpus of the trust estate** .....194
- Cost of living tax cuts** .....412
- Country-by-country reporting**  
 public release .....474
- COVID-19 impacts**  
 Australian musicians .....381  
 maintainable earnings of businesses .....39, 40  
 residential property, losses on purchase and sale .....314
- Cross-border arrangements**  
 intangible assets .....10  
 intangible integrity measure .....82–86  
 software arrangements .....412–414
- Crypto economy**  
 bitcoin .....62
- Customs and excise duty**  
 electric vehicle charge (Vic) .....304, 320–323  
 zero or low emissions vehicles (Vic) .....409
- D**
- Death** – see also **Deceased estates**  
 before administration .....250, 251  
 foreign residents, life events test .....267  
 of transferor, foreign trusts .....196  
 small business CGT concessions, impact on .....288–290
- Death benefits**  
 BDBNs .....47–49, 141–143, 148, 561–564  
 “fast death tax” .....341–343  
 SMSFs  
 – beneficiaries .....142, 143  
 – payments .....141–145  
 – taxation .....145  
 – timing of payments .....143  
 – type of payment .....143, 144  
 superannuation conditions of release .....91
- Death tax** .....244, 341–343, 561
- Debt**  
 sale and purchase agreements .....40, 41
- Debt creation rules**  
 thin capitalisation .....274, 277, 282, 283
- Debt deductions**  
 limitation .....282, 283
- Debt forgiveness**  
 foreign trusts .....198, 199  
 non-receipt rule, deferred consideration .....334
- Deceased estates** – see also **Death**  
 dwelling acquired by, CGT .....418–420  
 foreign resident beneficiaries .....247–249  
 foreign trusts .....197  
 legacies .....250, 251  
 life and remainder interests .....251, 252  
 main residence CGT exemption .....249, 250, 264–266  
 present entitlement .....243–247  
 residency .....247–249  
 taxation .....243–252  
 testamentary discretionary trusts .....147  
 trusts  
 – guardianship .....489, 490  
 – lost deeds .....492, 493  
 – SMSF trust deed .....491
- Deductibility of expenditure**  
 ATO approach to losses .....539  
 ATO interest charges .....368  
 car expenses, work-related .....415  
 deferred consideration .....328, 329  
 depreciating assets .....227  
 intangible assets .....26–30, 84, 85  
 litigation settlement .....11, 12  
 overtime meal allowances .....63  
 rental properties .....67, 68  
 residential property, losses on purchase and sale .....312–315  
 self-education .....225, 474, 475  
 temporary full expensing .....32  
 throwback interest, Australian beneficiaries .....156, 200  
 travel expenses .....64, 65  
 vacant land .....231–236
- Deductible gift recipient provisions**  
 community charities .....174  
 meaning of “school” .....8
- Deemed market value cost base** .....79
- Default assessments**  
 Centrelink pensions .....307, 308  
 discharging onus of proof .....383–386, 476  
 gambling/taxable income .....308, 309
- Deferred consideration**  
 CGT consequences .....327  
 – buyers .....332, 335  
 – market value substitution rule .....332  
 – non-receipt rule .....333–335  
 – sellers .....331–335  
 deductions .....328, 329  
 earnouts distinguished .....325–327  
 non-arm’s length dealing .....332, 333  
 ordinary income  
 – annuity .....327, 328  
 – or employment income .....329–331  
 share sales .....325–335  
 TOFA rules .....331–333  
 – balancing adjustment .....332, 334  
 usage .....325
- Deferred tax assets**  
 carry-forward of losses .....549  
 continuity of ownership test .....549
- Demolition**  
 established house, vacant land deductions .....233  
 main residence CGT exemption .....262, 263
- Department of Industry, Science and Resources** .....435
- Dependant**  
 definition .....148, 560
- Depreciating assets**  
 composite assets .....227, 414, 415  
 technology investment boost .....33  
 temporary full expensing .....32
- Deregistration**  
 tax agents .....127, 128, 310
- Digital currency** .....62
- Digital games tax offset** .....35, 36
- Directors**  
 penalties .....541, 542  
 retirement, superannuation conditions of release .....89  
 SMSF succession .....560
- Disability pensions** .....152
- Disclaimers**  
 trusts .....500, 501, 507
- Disclosure of information**  
 consolidated entity disclosure statement .....63  
 country-by-country reporting .....474
- Discount capital gain** – see **50% CGT discount**
- Discretionary trusts**  
 amounts received by beneficiaries, penalties .....372  
 appointment of new trustee .....490  
 asset protection .....340, 341  
 – consolidated groups .....345–348  
 consolidated groups  
 – CGT discount .....347  
 – flexible distributions .....346  
 – head company status .....347  
 – income accumulation .....346

- losses.....347  
 - recommendations..... 347, 348  
 - subsidiary members.....347  
 deceased individuals, CGT assets  
 owned by .....289, 290  
 distributions .....487-507  
 Div 7A loan issues.....228, 229  
 family provision claims.....498  
 family trust distribution tax.....177  
 family trust elections .....422-424  
 foreign surcharge  
 provisions.....102-104  
 lost trust deeds .....14-19, 207, 208,  
 491-493  
 tax consolidated groups.....345-348  
 testamentary trusts .....147-154  
 trustee discretion .....568-572  
 trustee duties.....388-390

**Dishonesty**  
 Code of Professional Conduct .....376

**Disputes**  
 resolution, ATO .....175  
 trusts.....488, 492, 495, 498

**Disqualified entities**  
 Code of Professional  
 Conduct .....427-431  
 reporting obligations.....428-430

**Distribution resolutions**  
 trust income .....446-449

**Dividend traps**  
 consolidated groups, discretionary  
 trusts within .....345

**Dividends**  
 family law settlements.....317

**Division 7A**  
 benchmark interest rate .....57  
 family law settlements.....318  
 loan issues .....228, 229  
 loan repayments .....34  
 trust reforms .....34  
 unpaid present entitlements .....34

**Divorce – see also Relationship  
 breakdown**  
 foreign residents, life events test...267  
 sale of jointly owned property .....78  
 testamentary discretionary  
 trusts .....153

**Documentation**  
 books of accounts .....339, 340  
 family law superannuation  
 splits.....349, 350  
 lost trust deeds .....14-19, 207, 208,  
 337-339, 492, 493  
 production.....301  
 roll-overs, sale and purchase  
 agreements.....44, 45  
 superannuation conditions of  
 release .....87  
 - retirement.....90, 91  
 - temporary incapacity.....93  
 - termination of  
 employment .....89-91  
 trust beneficiaries, rights to .....390  
 trust relationship, ownership of  
 land.....513-515

**Domestic minimum tax**  
 multinational enterprises .....538

**Domestic travel expenses**.....63

**Domicile test**  
 individual taxpayers .....477

**Double tax agreements**  
 Australia-Finland .....102  
 Australia-Germany .....102  
 Australia-NZ .....102  
 Australia-South Africa.....102  
 dual tax residents.....192  
 royalties, software and intellectual  
 property rights .....412-414  
 state surcharges, validity .....102-104

**Double taxation**  
 intangible assets anti-avoidance  
 provision .....29

**Dual tax residents**  
 trust distributions.....192

**Due diligence**  
 sale and purchase  
 agreements.....39-46

**Dwellings – see also Main residence**  
 CGT exemption; Residential property  
 foreign investments, fees for  
 established dwellings.....368

**E**

**Early access**  
 superannuation benefits.....87

**Early retirement scheme payment**  
 army reserve transfer .....373

**Early-stage innovation companies**  
 incurred expenses.....369, 370  
 investor benefits.....238

**Earnings**  
 sale and purchase agreements.....39, 40

**Earnouts**  
 deferred consideration  
 distinguished.....325-327, 329, 330  
 sale and purchase agreements.....42, 43

**Education – see also Tax education**  
 self-education expense  
 deductions .....226

**Electric vehicles**  
 customs and excise duty  
 (Vic).....304, 320-323, 409  
 electric car discount.....36  
 home charging rate.....414

**Employee**  
 concept of, Federal Budget reform  
 possibilities.....534  
 definition .....88  
 or independent  
 contractor .....1, 370, 371, 450-452

**Employee bonus**  
 assessable income .....169

**Employee declarations**  
 FBT.....62, 307, 539

**Employers**  
 FBT, electric car discount.....36  
 SG contributions .....36, 37

**Employment**  
 receipt of gain or reward .....89  
 volunteering .....88

**Employment income**  
 deferred consideration .....329-331

**Enduring power of attorney**  
 gifts made by attorney .....109-111  
 SMSF succession  
 planning .....559, 560, 563, 564

**Energy incentive**  
 SME bonus deduction .....174  
 SME business boost.....33, 63, 304

**Engineering, procurement and  
 construction contracts**.....64, 65

**Enterprise**  
 definition of “GST” .....543-548

**Enterprise value**  
 sale and purchase agreements.....39

**Equitable life and remainder interests**  
 deceased estates.....251, 252

**Equity value adjustments**  
 sale and purchase agreements.....40

**Errors**  
 GST, correcting by taxpayer .....125

**Estate planning – see Succession  
 and estate planning**

**Ethics**  
 increased regulation of tax  
 profession .....304

**Evidence**  
 car expenses, work-related.....415  
 discretionary trusts .....341  
 intangible assets .....10  
 international tax evasion .....65, 66  
 lost trust deeds .....14-19, 207, 208,  
 337-339  
 tax agent, judicial review  
 proceedings.....126, 127  
 trust beneficiaries, amounts  
 received by .....372  
 trust relationship.....514

**Excepted trust income**  
 minor beneficiaries .....150, 151

**Excise**  
 definition .....320

**Executors**  
 testamentary discretionary  
 trusts.....147

**Expenses incurred**  
 early-stage innovation  
 companies.....369, 370

**Exploit**  
 definition .....27, 84

**Express trusts**.....513, 514

**F**

**Fairness**  
 taxation of gifts.....443

**Fairness fund payment**  
 taxi industry .....177, 178, 306

**Fame of an individual**  
 use of for a fee.....63  
 use of images.....63

**Family home**  
 main residence CGT exemption.....76

**Family law**  
 asset protection .....340, 341  
 settlements, unrealised tax  
 liabilities .....317, 318  
 superannuation splits.....349, 350  
 testamentary discretionary  
 trusts .....153, 154  
 trust assets.....504-506

**Family living expenses**  
 superannuation conditions of  
 release .....94

**Family provision claims**  
 discretionary trusts .....498

**Family trust distribution  
 tax**.....177, 422-424

**Family trust  
 elections**.....177, 201, 422-424

**Family trusts – see Discretionary trusts**

**Farming**  
 tax accounting, livestock .....509-511  
 vacant land deduction exclusion....232

**“Fast death tax”**  
 superannuation .....341-343

**Federal Budget 2016-17**.....79

**Federal Budget 2017-18**.....266

**Federal Budget 2018-19**.....231, 566

**Federal Budget 2022-23**  
 SME business boosts.....33

**Federal Budget 2023-24**  
 announced but unenacted  
 measures .....32, 302  
 business measures .....32-36  
 global minimum tax .....538  
 Medicare amendments .....8  
 non-arm’s length expenses .....50, 51  
 retrospectivity .....366  
 superannuation .....36, 37, 225

**Federal Budget 2024-25**  
 pre-Budget submission .....534

**Federal-state taxation**  
 vertical fiscal imbalance .....322

**Fiduciary trustee duties**  
 lost trust deeds .....337-339

**Field non-manual fly-in fly-out  
 employees** .....540, 541

**Fifty per cent CGT discount**  
 consolidated groups, discretionary  
 trusts within .....347  
 contracts, timing issues .....180, 181  
 family home becomes investment  
 property.....76  
 sale of shares in family trust .....22

**Financial accounting**  
 foreign trusts .....196  
 labour costs, construction or  
 creation of capital assets.....9, 10  
 sale and purchase  
 agreements.....39, 41, 43, 44

**Financial hardship**  
 superannuation conditions of  
 release.....94

**“Financial resource”**  
 tax losses.....317

**Finland**  
 Australia-Finland DTA.....102

**First home super saver scheme**  
 superannuation conditions of  
 release.....94

**Fixed ratio test**  
 earnings-based method .....274  
 thin capitalisation .....274-278

**Fixed trusts**  
 superannuation funds, non-arm’s  
 length expenses.....97, 100, 101

**Fly-in fly-out employees**  
 FBT  
 - employee declarations .....307  
 - field non-manual fly-in fly-out  
 employees .....540, 541  
 travel expenses .....64, 65, 119

**Food**  
 GST  
 - combination of foods.....469  
 - prepared meals.....228

**Food and drink expenses**  
 living-away-from-home  
 allowance.....539

**Foreign currency**.....62  
 foreign trusts .....192

**Foreign hybrid mismatch rules**  
 intangible integrity measure .....84

**Foreign income tax**  
 intangible integrity measure .....84

**Foreign income tax offset**  
 Australian beneficiaries .....200  
 mismatches .....201

**Foreign investments**  
 fees  
 - application fee increases.....412  
 - build-to-rent projects.....368  
 - established dwellings.....368

**Foreign pension funds**  
 foreign trusts .....197

**Foreign resident companies**  
 central management and control ...122

**Foreign residents**  
 capital gains withholding .....368  
 deceased estates,  
 beneficiaries.....247-249  
 main residence CGT  
 exemption .....78, 79, 266-272  
 - disposal of dwelling acquired  
 from deceased person.....268  
 - individuals.....267  
 - inheritance of dwelling from  
 deceased Australian  
 resident.....272  
 - inheritance of dwelling from  
 deceased foreign resident .....271  
 - life events exemption .....267, 268  
 - relationship breakdown.....268, 269  
 shareholder tracing .....553, 554

**Foreign source income**  
 Australian beneficiaries, foreign  
 trusts.....156, 157, 189-201  
 employee bonus.....169  
 temporary residents.....192  
 voluntary disclosure.....193

**Foreign surcharge purchaser duty**  
 NSW, validity .....102-104

**Foreign tax elections**  
 sale and purchase agreements.....45

**Foreign trusts**  
 Australian resident  
 beneficiaries.....156, 157, 189-201  
 - conduit foreign income .....195  
 - death of transferor .....196  
 - debt forgiveness.....198, 199  
 - deceased estates .....197  
 - family trust elections.....201  
 - financial accounting, burden  
 of proof.....196  
 - foreign currency .....192  
 - foreign pension funds .....197  
 - in specie distributions .....199, 200  
 - loans .....199  
 - migration to Australia.....196  
 - non-resident family trusts .....196  
 - post-marital and family relief  
 trusts .....196  
 - testamentary trusts .....197  
 - transferor trust  
 rules .....192, 195-197  
 - unpaid present  
 entitlements.....198, 199

**Franked distributions**  
 funded by capital raisings.....35  
 in specie .....368, 369

**Fraud**  
 ATO prevention .....175, 226  
 international tax evasion .....65, 66  
 Project Wickenby.....65

**Fraud and Criminal Behaviours  
 Group**.....175

**Freezing orders**  
 family trust distribution tax.....177

**Fringe benefits tax**  
 electric car discount .....36  
 electric vehicles, home charging  
 rate .....414  
 employee declarations .....62, 307, 539

- Federal Budget reform  
possibilities..... 534  
living-away-from-home allowance,  
reasonable amounts..... 538, 539  
otherwise deductible rule..... 64, 65, 119  
– field non-manual fly-in fly-out  
employees ..... 540, 541  
PAYG instalments ..... 307  
record-keeping  
– adequate alternative..... 539  
– exemption..... 539  
small business lodgment amnesty.... 33  
statutory or benchmark interest  
rate ..... 538
- Frozen food**  
GST, prepared meals ..... 228
- Fuel tax credits**  
time limits ..... 475, 476
- Funding resolution**  
SMSF loan agreement..... 131
- Future earnings**  
sale and purchase  
agreements..... 42, 43
- G**
- Gainfully employed**  
definition ..... 88
- Gambling income**  
default assessments..... 308, 309
- General class investors**  
thin capitalisation ..... 275
- General insurance**  
accounting standards ..... 174
- General interest charge**..... 177
- Genuine redundancy payment**  
army reserve transfer ..... 373
- Germany**  
Australia–Germany DTA..... 102  
royalty barrier rule..... 85
- Gifts**  
books of account ..... 339, 340  
classification ..... 442  
deductible gift recipients..... 174  
– meaning of “school” ..... 8  
made by attorney ..... 109–111  
taxation ..... 442–444
- Gig economy**  
definition of “worker” ..... 534
- Global Anti-Base Erosion Rules**..... 472
- Global minimum tax**  
multinational enterprises ..... 538
- Global tax evasion**..... 65, 66
- Goods and services tax**  
adjustments..... 35  
cars, quotable purpose ..... 176, 177  
definition of “enterprise”..... 543–548  
errors, correcting by taxpayer..... 125  
food  
– combination of foods, supplies  
of ..... 469  
– prepared meals ..... 228  
input tax and fuel credits, time  
limits ..... 475, 476  
instalments ..... 35  
payment, advance or deposit..... 68, 69  
sale of land, taxable supply..... 415, 416  
small business entity status ..... 70  
technical amendments ..... 125
- Goodwill**  
CGT, retiring partner ..... 126  
consolidated groups ..... 136
- Graziers**  
tax accounting, livestock ..... 509–511
- Group ratio test**  
thin capitalisation ..... 274, 278, 279
- Guardianship**  
trusts..... 489, 490
- H**
- Hardship**  
superannuation conditions of  
release..... 94
- Harmonisation**  
definition of “worker” ..... 534  
property taxes ..... 6
- Health conditions**  
terminal, superannuation  
conditions of release..... 91, 92
- Henry review** ..... 443
- High Court of Australia**  
statutory interpretation by ..... 172
- High net wealth individuals**  
foreign trusts, Australian  
beneficiaries of..... 189–201
- Holiday home**  
family member occupation ..... 77
- Home charging rate**  
electric vehicles ..... 414
- Housing affordability**  
foreign investment application  
fees ..... 368  
foreign residents, CGT main  
residence exemption ..... 266  
residential properties..... 6
- Hybrid mismatch rules** ..... 540
- I**
- Implied trusts** ..... 513, 514
- In specie distributions**  
foreign trusts ..... 199, 200  
franking credits ..... 368, 369
- Incapacity**  
superannuation conditions of  
release..... 91–93
- Income**  
definition in trust deeds..... 447, 448  
fairness fund payment, tax  
industry..... 177, 178, 306  
fame of an individual ..... 63  
intangible assets, indirect  
derivation ..... 28
- Income accumulation**  
discretionary trusts ..... 346
- Income characterisation**  
building expenditure..... 37
- Income-earning activities**  
self-education expenses ..... 474, 475
- Income equalisation clause**  
trust deeds ..... 447, 448
- Income inclusion rule**..... 472
- Income splitting**  
minors..... 150
- Income streams**  
transfer balance cap  
– defined benefit ..... 306  
– effect of ..... 36
- Income tax returns**  
small business lodgment  
amnesty ..... 11, 33  
unlodged, sale and purchase  
agreements..... 45
- Incurred expenses**  
early-stage innovation  
companies..... 369, 370
- Independent contractor**  
or employee..... 1, 370, 371, 450–452
- Indictable offences**  
registered tax agents ..... 376
- Individuals**  
ATO focus ..... 37  
deceased, CGT assets owned  
by ..... 288, 289  
fame  
– use of for a fee ..... 63  
– use of images..... 63  
rates of tax..... 412  
residency tests ..... 10, 11, 35, 125
- Industrial and commercial property**  
tax reform (Vic)..... 453, 454
- Information disclosure**  
country-by-country reporting ..... 474  
SMSFs, voluntary  
disclosure..... 106, 107
- Information-gathering**  
ATO powers..... 125
- Information-sharing**  
tax practitioners..... 432
- Inheritance**  
superannuation fund ..... 88
- Innovation**  
early-stage innovation company  
scheme..... 238–240  
R&D claim improvement..... 434–440
- Input tax credits**  
adjustments..... 35  
technical amendments ..... 125  
time limits ..... 475, 476
- Insolvency**  
testamentary discretionary  
trusts..... 152, 153  
trustees ..... 487, 505
- Inspector-General of Taxation**  
Small Business Litigation Funding  
Program ..... 119
- Instant asset write-off**  
small business entities ..... 33, 174  
small-to-medium businesses ..... 304
- Insurance**  
accounting standards ..... 174  
permanent incapacity, condition of  
release..... 91
- Intangible assets**  
anti-avoidance rule..... 26–30, 82–86  
associate payments, low corporate  
tax jurisdictions..... 82, 84, 85  
cross-border arrangements..... 10  
definition ..... 27  
definition of “royalty” ..... 83  
denial of deductions ..... 60, 84, 85  
ordinary meaning ..... 83  
right to exploit..... 83, 84  
royalty withholding tax..... 27, 84
- Intangible-related payments**  
significant global entities ..... 82–86
- Integrity measures**  
design ..... 410  
intangible assets anti-avoidance  
rule..... 26–30, 82–86  
multinational enterprises ..... 304  
reporting obligations imposed by..... 410  
thin capitalisation..... 62, 63, 304  
transparency ..... 63  
vacant land deductions ..... 231–236
- Intellectual property**  
anti-avoidance rule..... 27, 28  
definition of “royalty” ..... 83  
intangible integrity measure ..... 82  
royalty withholding tax..... 412–414
- Interdependency relationship**  
definition ..... 144, 145, 148  
superannuation  
dependants..... 142, 144, 148
- Interest charges**  
ATO deductions denied..... 368  
Australian resident  
beneficiaries ..... 156, 189, 200
- Interest expenses**  
vacant land deductions ..... 234
- Intergenerational Report**..... 224
- International tax**  
multinational enterprises ..... 538
- International tax evasion**..... 65, 66
- International tax treaties**  
state surcharges, validity ..... 102–104
- Interposed entity elections**  
family trust elections ..... 422–424
- Investments**  
foreign investment application  
fees ..... 368, 412  
landholder duty ..... 210, 211  
SME business boosts..... 33
- Investors**  
early-stage innovation company  
scheme..... 238, 240
- J**
- James review** ..... 427, 432
- JobKeeper**  
Australian musicians..... 381  
expenditure on salaries ..... 438  
overpayment..... 309, 310
- Judicial review proceedings**  
tax agent..... 126, 127
- K**
- Know Your Customer** ..... 492
- L**
- Labour costs**  
construction or creation of capital  
assets..... 8–10
- Land**  
commercial and industrial  
property (Vic) ..... 453, 454  
owned by trustee..... 513–515  
sale of land  
– contracts, timing issues..... 183  
– taxable supply ..... 415, 416  
vacant land deductions ..... 231–236
- Land tax surcharge**  
commercial and industrial  
property (Vic) ..... 454  
foreign discretionary trusts ..... 102–104
- Landholder duty**  
associated transactions ..... 210, 211
- Leases**  
vacant land deductions ..... 231–236
- Legacies**  
deceased estates ..... 250, 251
- Legal personal representative**  
definition ..... 145  
superannuation dependants..... 142
- Legal practice**  
CGT, retiring partner ..... 125, 126
- Legal professional privilege**  
tax adviser misconduct ..... 124
- Legislation**  
retrospectivity ..... 366  
technical amendments ..... 125
- Letter of wishes**..... 341
- Life and remainder interests**  
deceased estates ..... 251, 252
- Life events test**  
foreign residents..... 267
- Life insurance**  
foreign trusts ..... 197
- Limited recourse borrowing  
arrangements**  
SMSFs, nil cashing..... 90
- Liquidation**  
sale of business..... 22
- Litigation**  
settlement amount,  
deductibility ..... 11, 12  
Small Business Litigation Funding  
Program ..... 119
- Livestock**  
tax accounting..... 509–511
- Living-away-from-home allowance**  
FBT  
– employee declarations..... 307  
– reasonable amounts..... 538, 539
- Loan agreements**  
SMSFs, non-arm’s length  
income..... 129–133
- Loan repayments**  
Div 7A ..... 34
- Loan scheme**  
upfront duty payments (Vic) ..... 454
- Loans**  
books of account ..... 339, 340  
definition of “loan” ..... 221  
Div 7A issues ..... 228, 229  
FBT, statutory or benchmark  
interest rate..... 538  
foreign trusts ..... 199, 200
- Lodgment penalty amnesty**  
small business ..... 11, 33, 34
- Look-through earnout rights**..... 41, 42
- Loss carry back rules**  
claiming tax offset..... 185, 186  
temporary measures..... 33
- Loss of capacity**  
gifts made by attorney ..... 109–111
- Loss or outgoing**  
holding land ..... 234  
residential property, purchase  
and sale..... 312–315
- Losses**  
carry back rules  
– claiming tax offset ..... 185, 186  
– temporary measures..... 33  
carry-forward  
– deferred tax assets..... 549  
– who has incurred tax losses ..... 552  
continuity of ownership test..... 549–554  
“financial resource” ..... 317  
private or domestic nature..... 539
- Lost trust deeds** ..... 14–19, 207, 208,  
337–339, 492, 493
- Low corporate tax jurisdiction**  
definition ..... 27, 28, 84  
intangible assets..... 26–30, 82, 84, 85
- Low-income threshold**  
Medicare amendments ..... 8
- Lump sum death benefits**  
payments..... 143  
SMSF members ..... 560, 561  
taxation ..... 144
- Luxury car tax**  
car museum, quotable  
purpose..... 176, 177



**M**

**Main residence CGT exemption**  
 absence rule.....76, 255, 261, 262, 267  
 adjacent land.....255, 256  
 building separate to the land .....257  
 deceased estates.....249, 250, 264–266, 418–420  
 demolition .....262, 263  
 family home becomes investment  
   property.....76  
 family law settlements.....318  
 foreign residents.....78, 79, 266–272  
   – disposal of dwelling acquired  
     from deceased person.....268  
   – individuals.....267  
   – inheritance of dwelling from  
     deceased Australian resident....272  
   – inheritance of dwelling from  
     deceased foreign resident.....271  
   – life events exemption.....267, 268  
   – relationship breakdown.....268, 269  
 owning two or more  
   dwellings.....257, 258  
 relationship breakdown  
   – CGT roll-overs .....263, 264, 267,  
     268, 479–482  
   – foreign residents.....268, 269  
   – sale of jointly owned property....78  
 requirements.....254, 255  
 special disability trusts.....266  
 tax concessions.....76–79  
 two buildings on the land .....256, 257  
 using dwelling to derive  
   income.....258–262  
   – deceased estates .....264, 265  
 working from home versus  
   carrying on a business.....77, 78

**Maintainable earnings**  
 sale and purchase agreements....39, 40

**Market value**  
 SMEs, CGT roll-overs.....135, 136

**Market value substitution rule**....129, 137  
 CGT, deferred consideration.....332

**Marriage breakdown – see  
 Relationship breakdown**

**Maximum net asset value test**.....21, 22

**Meal allowances**  
 expenses, reasonable amounts .....63

**Medical conditions**  
 terminal, superannuation  
   conditions of release.....91, 92

**Medical practices**  
 payroll tax changes.....304, 409

**Medicare levy**.....8, 412

**Member Spotlight**  
 Kylie Thompson.....381  
 Max Hendriks .....485

**Mental incapacity**  
 gifts made by attorney .....109–111

**Mergers**  
 superannuation funds .....306

**Mergers and acquisitions**  
 sale and purchase agreements....39–46

**Mid-year economic and fiscal  
 outlook, 2023–24**.....368

**Mindfulness**  
 self-coaching.....204–206

**Minors – see also Children**  
 testamentary  
   trusts.....150–152, 565, 566

**Mirror taxes**.....320, 322, 323

**Misconduct**  
 tax advisers .....124, 125  
 tax agents .....368  
 tax practitioners.....428

**Motor vehicles**  
 electric vehicles  
   – customs and excise duty  
     (Vic).....304, 320–323  
   – electric car discount.....36  
   – home charging rate.....414  
 FBT  
   – cents per kilometre .....538  
   – statutory or benchmark  
     interest rate.....538  
   quotation purpose.....176, 177  
   work-related expenses  
     – ATO focus on claims.....37  
     – cents per kilometre rate.....37  
     – deductibility.....415

**Multinational enterprises**  
 corporate tax rate .....538  
 country-by-country reporting,  
   public release.....474  
 hybrid mismatch rules .....540  
 minimum tax .....538  
 OECD Two-Pillar Solution.....472  
 reallocation of taxing rights for  
   MNE groups.....472  
   tax integrity measures.....304  
   thin capitalisation  
     rules .....274–283, 304

**Multinational Tax Integrity  
 Package**.....366

**Museums**  
 cars, quotable purpose.....176, 177

**Musicians**  
 JobKeeper payments.....381

**N**

**Net cash/debt adjustment**  
 sale and purchase agreements....40, 41

**Net income**  
 definition .....447

**Netherlands**  
 royalty withholding tax.....85

**New South Wales**  
 annual property tax.....6  
 non-foreign discretionary trust  
   amendments .....104  
 surcharge purchaser duty,  
   validity.....102–104

**New Zealand**  
 Australia–NZ DTA.....102

**Non-arm’s length arrangements**  
 deferred consideration .....332, 333  
 SMSF property development  
   profits .....64, 101

**Non-arm’s length expenses**  
 SMSFs  
   – amendments .....304  
   – pending changes .....392–394  
   – staff discount policies .....516, 517  
 superannuation funds  
   – amendments .....96, 97  
   – fixed trusts .....97, 100, 101  
   – general fund expenses .....98, 99  
   – in specie contribution value .....98  
   – non-fixed trusts .....97  
   – private companies .....97, 100, 101  
   – proposed changes.....50, 51, 60  
   – services provided in capacity  
     of trustee.....99, 100  
   – specific assets .....97, 98

**Non-arm’s length income provisions**  
 CGT interaction .....158–160  
 staff discount policies,  
   SMSFs .....516, 517  
 superannuation .....37, 50, 51, 96–101,  
   129–133, 224

**Non-receipt rule**  
 CGT, deferred  
   consideration .....333–335

**Non-resident companies**  
 central management and control ....122

**Non-resident trusts – see Foreign trusts**

**Non-residents – see Foreign residents**

**O**

**Objections**  
 ATO communication  
   protocols.....227, 228

**OECD**  
 base erosion and profit shifting.....472  
 base erosion and profit shifting  
   project .....474  
 earnings-based best practice  
   model.....62  
 Pillar One.....60, 472  
 Pillar Two.....60, 84–86, 304, 366,  
   472, 535, 538  
 Transfer Pricing Guidelines.....472

**Offences**  
 indictable.....376

**Offshore estates**  
 testamentary trusts.....197

**Offshore receipts in respect of  
 intangible property rule (UK)**.....85

**Onus of proof**  
 default assessments.....307, 308,  
   383–386, 476

**Ordinary concepts test**  
 residence status, individual  
   taxpayers.....477

**Ordinary family or commercial  
 dealings**.....35, 201

**Ordinary income**  
 fame of an individual .....63  
 gifts constituting .....442, 443

**Otherwise deductible rule**  
 FBT, fly-in fly-out employees....64, 65,  
   119, 307, 540, 541

**Overdue tax returns**  
 small business lodgment amnesty .....11

**Overseas R&D activities**.....436, 437

**Overseas travel expenses**.....63

**Overtime meal allowances**  
 expenses, reasonable amounts .....63

**Ownership interest**  
 deceased estates.....418–420  
 dwelling, CGT relationship  
   breakdown roll-over relief....479–482

**P**

**Partnerships**  
 CGT, retiring partner .....125, 126  
 corporate limited partnerships,  
   “crediting” an amount .....474

**Pastoralists**  
 tax accounting, livestock .....509–511

**Patent box regimes**  
 intangible integrity  
   measure.....82, 84, 85

**Payday  
 superannuation**.....36, 37, 224, 304

**PAYG instalments**.....35  
 FBT.....307

**PAYG withholding**  
 director penalties .....541, 542  
 employee or independent  
   contractor .....370, 371, 450–452

**Payroll tax**  
 medical practices.....304, 409

**Penalties**  
 Commonwealth penalty unit  
   increase .....368, 538  
 company directors .....541, 542  
 default assessments.....476  
 disqualified entities, reporting.....430  
 family law superannuation  
   splits.....350  
 small business lodgment  
   amnesty .....11, 33, 34  
 tax adviser misconduct .....124  
 tax promoter penalty  
   laws.....124, 225, 304, 306, 409, 410  
 trust beneficiaries, recklessness....372  
 unregistered tax agents.....371, 372

**Pensions**  
 death benefit  
   payments.....143–145, 561, 566  
 foreign trusts .....197  
 transition to retirement.....93

**Permanent incapacity**  
 superannuation conditions of  
   release.....91

**Permanent retirement**  
 superannuation conditions of  
   release.....89, 90

**Personal services income**  
 fame of an individual .....63

**Policy**  
 collaborative development .....60

**Post-marital and family relief  
 trusts**.....196

**Prepared food**  
 GST .....228

**Present entitlement**  
 deceased estates .....243–247  
 trust income, resident  
   beneficiaries.....198

**Preservation age**  
 superannuation .....88  
 transition to retirement pension....93

**Preserved benefits**  
 superannuation, components.....87

**Primary production**  
 tax accounting, livestock .....509–511  
 vacant land deduction exclusion....232

**Private companies**  
 dividends, family law settlements....317

superannuation funds, non-arm’s  
 length expenses.....97, 100, 101

**Probate of wills**.....147

**Productivity**  
 self-coaching.....204–206

**Professional practices**  
 allocation of profits.....33  
 increased regulation.....304  
 legal practice, retiring  
   partner .....125, 126

**Project Wickenby**.....65

**Promoter penalty laws**.....124, 225, 304,  
 306, 409, 410, 428, 432

**Property – see also Residential  
 property**  
 commercial and industrial, tax  
   reform (Vic) .....453, 454  
 definition .....150, 152, 153

**Property development**  
 assessable income .....178, 179  
 profits diverted to SMSFs.....64, 101

**Property investments**  
 build-to-rent projects, lower fees....368  
 transfer duty .....210, 211

**Property taxes**  
 harmonisation.....6

**Protective trusts**  
 testamentary discretionary  
   trusts.....151, 152

**Proximity**  
 trust beneficiaries .....497

**Public interest**  
 unregistered tax agent.....371, 372

**Public interest register**  
 Tax Practitioners Board .....429

**PwC**  
 measures.....225, 226, 368, 375, 377  
 tax leaks.....124

**Q**

**Qualified domestic minimum top-up  
 tax**.....472  
 intangible integrity measure .....84

**Queensland**  
 non-foreign discretionary trust  
   amendments .....104

**Quotable purpose**  
 definition .....176

**R**

**Rates of tax**  
 family trust distribution tax....422–424  
 foreign trusts, Australian  
   beneficiaries.....191, 192, 200  
 individuals .....412  
 lump sum death benefits .....144  
 minor beneficiaries of trusts ....150, 151  
 multinational enterprises .....538  
 pension benefits .....145

**R&D activities**  
 claims, improvement.....434–440  
 tax incentives.....369

**Real and genuine consideration**  
 trust beneficiaries .....568–572

**Record-keeping**  
 breeding stock.....511  
 FBT .....62  
   – adequate alternative.....539  
   – exemption.....539  
 loans and gifts .....339, 340  
 lost trust  
   deeds .....14–19, 207, 208, 337–339  
 R&D claims.....434–436, 440  
 trust beneficiaries, amounts  
   received by .....372  
 trusts .....488, 489

**Redundancy**  
 army reserve transfer .....373

**Reforms – see also Tax reforms**  
 fraud prevention .....175, 226  
 minor beneficiaries of trusts,  
   concessions .....150, 151  
 tax adviser misconduct .....124, 125  
 Tax Practitioners Board .....226  
 taxation of gifts .....443, 444  
 trust issues .....34

**Refunds**  
 surcharge duty/land tax .....102, 103

**Reimbursement agreements**  
 ATO guidance.....34, 35  
 being a party to.....221



- share buy-back..... 66, 67  
trusts..... 501, 502, 506
- Reimbursements**  
or receipt of gain, whether  
employment..... 89
- Relationship breakdown** – see also  
**Divorce**  
family law settlements..... 317, 318  
family law superannuation  
splits..... 349, 350  
family trusts, trustee duties..... 568–572  
main residence CGT exemption..... 263  
– CGT roll-overs..... 263, 264, 267,  
268, 479–482  
– foreign residents..... 268, 269  
sale of jointly owned property..... 78  
testamentary discretionary  
trusts..... 153, 154
- Release authority**  
withdrawal of superannuation  
funds, tax liability..... 286
- Rental properties**  
absence rule..... 76  
ATO focus on rental income claims..... 37  
deductibility of expenses..... 67, 68  
family home becomes investment  
property..... 76  
later used as home..... 77
- Reporting obligations**  
country-by-country  
reporting..... 60, 474  
disqualified entities..... 428–430  
gifts..... 444  
integrity provisions imposing..... 410  
tax practitioners..... 427–432  
transparency..... 63
- Research and development** – see R&D
- Residency**  
deceased estates..... 247–249  
individual taxpayers..... 477
- Residency assumption**  
foreign source income..... 189, 195
- Residency tests**  
foreign companies..... 122  
individuals..... 10, 11, 35, 125
- Resident**  
definition..... 122
- Resident beneficiaries**  
conduit foreign income..... 195  
foreign source  
income..... 156, 157, 189–201  
present entitlement to trust  
income..... 198  
tax rates..... 192, 193
- Residential property**  
foreign investment fee increases..... 412  
housing affordability..... 6  
losses on purchase and sale,  
allowable deduction..... 312–315  
main residence CGT exemption..... 76–79
- Residential vacant land**  
whether deductible..... 233
- Restricted non-preserved benefits**  
superannuation..... 87
- Resulting trusts**  
advancements and..... 502–504, 506  
bare trusts confused with..... 513
- Retirement**  
army reserve transfer..... 373  
CGT, retiring partner..... 125, 126  
definition..... 88  
superannuation conditions of  
release..... 88–91  
transition to retirement pension..... 93
- Retrospectivity**  
medical practices, payroll tax..... 304  
proposed measures..... 304  
thin capitalisation..... 366  
uncertainty caused by..... 366
- Reversionary pensions**  
death benefit payments..... 143, 144
- Reward or receipt of gain**  
whether employment..... 89
- Risk assessment**  
foreign incorporated companies..... 122  
professional practice profits..... 33  
reimbursement agreements..... 34, 35  
sale and purchase of business..... 43
- Roll-overs**  
sale and purchase agreements..... 44, 45
- Royal commission on taxation**..... 510
- Royalties**  
intangible integrity measure..... 83  
software and intellectual property  
rights..... 412–414
- Royalty withholding  
tax**..... 27, 29, 82, 84, 85
- S**
- Sale and purchase agreements**  
completion..... 41, 42  
earnouts..... 42, 43  
enterprise value..... 39  
equity value adjustment..... 40  
financial accounting..... 39  
foreign tax elections..... 45  
locked box mechanism..... 42  
maintainable earnings..... 39, 40  
net cash/debt adjustment..... 40, 41  
roll-overs, documenting..... 44, 45  
tax warranties..... 43, 44  
unlodged returns..... 45  
value assignment..... 41, 42  
working capital..... 40–42
- Sale of business**  
sale and purchase agreements..... 39–46  
small business CGT  
concessions..... 21, 22
- Sale of land**  
contracts, timing issues..... 183  
taxable supply..... 415, 416
- Scheme**  
definition..... 131
- School**  
meaning..... 8
- Scrip-for-scrip roll-overs**  
sale and purchase agreements..... 44, 45  
SMEs, tax consolidation..... 135, 136
- Secrecy provisions**  
need for reform..... 124, 125
- Self-assessment**  
individuals, residency tests..... 10, 11
- Self-coaching**  
time management and  
productivity..... 204–206
- Self-dealing**  
trustee duties to not engage  
in..... 389, 390
- Self-education**  
expense deductions..... 37, 226, 474, 475
- Self-employed**  
definition..... 88
- Self-managed superannuation funds**  
BDBNs..... 47–49, 148, 491, 497,  
506, 561–564  
conditions of release  
– compassionate grounds..... 93, 94  
– first home super saver..... 94  
– health-related..... 91–93  
– preservation components..... 87  
– retirement..... 88–91  
– severe financial hardship..... 94  
– spouse contribution splitting..... 95  
– transition to retirement  
pension..... 93  
death benefit payments..... 141–145, 566  
death of member, succession..... 560  
family law, splitting notices..... 349, 350  
“fast death tax”..... 341–343  
inheritance of fund..... 88  
limited recourse borrowing  
arrangements..... 90  
non-arm’s length expenses  
– amendment..... 304  
– pending changes..... 392–394  
non-arm’s length income,  
loans..... 129–133  
preservation components..... 87  
property development profits  
diverted to..... 64, 101  
property investments, transfer  
duty..... 210, 211  
staff discount policies..... 516, 517  
succession planning..... 559–561  
voluntary disclosure to ATO..... 106, 107
- Senate Economics Legislation  
Committee**..... 392, 428
- Separation**  
foreign residents, life events test..... 267
- Settlement proceedings**  
deductibility of expenditure..... 11, 12
- Share buy-back**  
reimbursement agreements..... 66, 67
- Share sale agreements**  
deferred consideration..... 325–335
- Shareholders**  
continuity of ownership test  
– foreign residents..... 553, 554  
– nominees..... 554  
– single notional entity..... 553  
– substantial..... 552, 553  
control, connected entities..... 71–74
- Shares**  
small business CGT concessions  
– share sale compared with  
asset sale..... 21, 22  
– shares owned by deceased..... 289
- Sharing economy**  
definition of “worker”..... 534
- Shortfall interest charge**..... 177
- Significant global entities**  
intangible assets anti-avoidance  
rule..... 26–30, 82–86
- Single entity rule**..... 136, 346
- Single notional entity**  
continuity of ownership test..... 550–554
- Skills and training boost**..... 33
- Small business**  
disposal via asset sale or share  
sale..... 21, 22  
energy incentive..... 33, 63, 174, 304  
Federal Budget 2023–24  
measures..... 32, 33  
instant asset write-off..... 33, 174, 304  
lodgment penalty amnesty..... 11, 33, 34  
pooling rules..... 33  
skills and training boost..... 33, 62  
Small Business Litigation Funding  
Program..... 119  
tax debt..... 175  
technology investment boost..... 33, 62  
temporary full expensing..... 32
- Small business CGT concessions**  
asset sale compared with share  
sale..... 21, 22  
connected entities..... 70  
death  
– 15-year exemption..... 288–290  
– deceased individuals, CGT  
assets owned by..... 288, 289  
– impact on..... 288–290  
– shares owned by deceased..... 289  
family law settlements..... 318  
scrip-for-scrip roll-overs..... 44, 45
- Small business entities**  
aggregated turnover..... 70  
tax concessions..... 70
- Small Business Litigation Funding  
Program**..... 119
- Small-to-medium businesses**  
energy incentive..... 33, 63, 174, 304  
instant asset write-off..... 304  
tax consolidation, CGT  
roll-overs..... 135–137
- Software arrangements**  
character of payments..... 413  
intellectual property rights,  
royalties..... 412–414
- Sole or primary use test**..... 453
- South Africa**  
Australia–South Africa DTA..... 102
- South Australia**  
non-foreign discretionary trust  
amendments..... 104  
stamp duty..... 6
- Special disability trusts**..... 152
- Specific entitlement**  
capital gains and franked  
distributions..... 447
- Spouses**  
BDBNs..... 47–49, 562, 563  
CGT relationship breakdown  
roll-over relief..... 479, 480  
superannuation contribution  
splitting..... 95  
superannuation dependants..... 142
- Staff discount policies**  
SMSFs..... 516, 517
- Stamp duty**  
commercial and industrial  
property (Vic)..... 453, 454
- harmonisation..... 6  
South Australia..... 6
- Start-ups**  
early-stage innovation company  
scheme..... 238–240
- Statutory interest rate**  
FBT..... 538
- Statutory interpretation**  
by High Court of Australia..... 172  
intangible assets anti-avoidance  
rule..... 26–30
- Streaming rules**  
capital gains and franked  
distributions..... 447  
deceased estates..... 243
- Structure in use or available for use**  
vacant land deductions..... 233
- Student accommodation**  
commercial property (Vic)..... 453
- Subject to tax rule**..... 472
- Substantial and permanent structure**  
vacant land deductions..... 233
- Substantial shareholders**  
controlled test companies..... 552, 553
- Succession and estate planning**  
BDBNs..... 47–49, 141–143, 148, 561–564  
books of accounts..... 339, 340  
“fast death tax”..... 341–343  
gifts..... 339, 340  
gifts made by attorney..... 109–111  
inheritance of superannuation  
fund..... 88  
loans..... 339, 340  
lost trust deeds..... 337–339  
SMSFs..... 559–561  
testamentary discretionary  
trusts..... 147–154  
trusts..... 488, 497, 500
- Superannuation**  
balances above \$3m, 15%  
levy..... 225, 285–287  
– indexation..... 536  
BDBNs, death benefits..... 47–49,  
141–143, 148, 561–564  
certainty for superannuants..... 224  
complexity and cost of system..... 60  
concessions, amendments..... 225  
conditions of release  
– compassionate grounds..... 93, 94  
– first home super saver..... 94  
– health-related..... 91–93  
– preservation components..... 87  
– retirement..... 88–91  
– severe financial hardship..... 94  
– spouse contribution splitting..... 95  
– transition to retirement  
pension..... 93  
employee or independent  
contractor..... 1, 370, 371, 450–452  
family law, splitting  
notices..... 349, 350  
“fast death tax”..... 341–343  
inheritance of fund..... 88  
non-arm’s length income  
rules..... 37, 50, 51, 96–101, 129–133  
payday  
superannuation..... 36, 37, 224, 304  
proposals for change..... 224  
reform possibilities..... 534  
SG contribution shortfall..... 36  
transfer balance cap  
– defined benefit income  
streams..... 306  
– effect on income streams..... 36
- Superannuation benefits**  
documentation..... 87  
early access..... 87
- Superannuation death benefits**  
BDBNs..... 47–49, 141–143, 148, 561–564  
“fast death tax”..... 341–343  
payments..... 141–145  
taxation..... 144  
treatment of payments..... 566
- Superannuation dependant**  
definition..... 144
- Superannuation earnings**..... 285–287
- Superannuation guarantee  
shortfall**..... 36
- Superannuation trustee**  
services provided to fund,  
non-arm’s length expenses..... 99, 100

**Surcharge purchaser duty**  
NSW, validity .....102-104

**Switch-over rule**.....472

**T**

**Tasmania**  
non-foreign discretionary trust amendments .....104

**Tax Academy** .....302, 303

**Tax accounting – see Accounting**

**Tax advisers**  
misconduct .....124, 125

**Tax agents**  
Code of Professional Conduct, significant breaches of .....376, 377  
deregistration .....127, 128, 310  
judicial review proceedings .....126, 127  
misconduct .....368  
new notification obligations .....375-378  
not fit and proper person .....310  
unregistered entity .....371, 372

**Tax avoidance**  
promoter penalty laws .....124, 225, 304, 306, 409

**Tax Avoidance Taskforce**.....175

**Tax concessions – see also Small business CGT concessions**  
main residence CGT exemption .....76-79  
small business entities .....70  
superannuation .....225

**Tax consolidation – see Consolidated groups**

**Tax credits**  
input tax and fuel, time limits .....475, 476

**Tax cuts**  
cost of living .....412

**Tax debts**  
freezing orders issued .....177

**Tax education**  
CommLaw1 Dux Award, study period 1, 2023  
– Fredrick Law .....557  
CommLaw2 Dux Award, study period 3, 2022  
– Chris Green .....139  
Corporate Tax Dux Award, study period 1, 2023  
– Vincent Oldani .....425  
Corporate Tax Dux Award, study period 3, 2022  
– Tanim Islam .....24  
CTA1 Foundations Dux Award, study period 2, 2023  
– Daksh Aggarwal .....379  
CTA2A Advanced Dux Award, study period 3, 2022  
– Bryan Hartanto .....81  
CTA3 Advisory Dux Award, 2023  
– Mitchell Bird .....241  
Graduate Certificate in Applied Tax Law .....25  
Graduate Diploma of Applied Tax Law .....25, 139  
Tax Academy .....302, 303  
Tax for Trusts Dux Award, study period 1, 2023  
– Yuxi Dedic .....187  
Tax for Trusts Dux Award, study period 2, 2023  
– Marianne Dakhoul .....483

**Tax exploitation schemes** .....124, 225, 304

**Tax incentives**  
R&D activities .....369, 434, 435

**Tax Knowledge Exchange database** .....303

**Tax liabilities**  
increases and reductions .....366  
unrealised, family law settlements .....317, 318

**Tax losses – see Losses**

**Tax offsets**  
digital games .....35, 36  
foreign income  
– Australian beneficiaries .....200  
– mismatches .....201  
loss carry back rules .....185, 186  
R&D tax incentives .....369

**Tax practitioners**  
advising individuals .....37

Code of Professional Conduct .....427-431  
Federal Budget 2023-24 measures .....32, 33  
reporting obligations .....427-432

**Tax Practitioners Board**  
appointments .....428, 431  
deregistration of tax agent .....127, 128, 310  
independence .....427  
James review .....427  
judicial review proceedings .....126, 127  
new notification obligations .....375-378  
operational changes .....432  
powers .....432  
public interest register .....429  
reforms .....226  
sanctions regime .....368  
tax adviser misconduct .....124, 125  
unregistered entity .....371, 372

**Tax rates – see Rates of tax**

**Tax reform**  
commercial and industrial property (Vic) .....453, 454

**Tax reforms – see also Reforms**  
short consultations .....304  
thin capitalisation .....60, 62  
transparency .....63

**Tax returns**  
GST, taxpayers correcting errors .....125  
small business lodgment amnesty .....11  
unlodged, sale and purchase agreements .....45

**Tax risk – see Risk assessment**

**Tax sharing agreements**  
consolidated groups, discretionary trusts within .....345, 346

**Tax thresholds** .....412

**Tax warranties**  
sale and purchase agreements .....43, 44

**Table superannuation earnings**  
new 15% tax .....225, 285-287, 304

**Taxable supply**  
sale of land .....415, 416

**Taxation of financial arrangements**  
deferred consideration .....331-333

**Taxi industry**  
fairness fund payment .....177, 178, 306

**Taxpayer liabilities**  
increases and reductions .....366

**Technology investment boost** .....33

**Temporary full expensing measure** .....32

**Temporary incapacity**  
superannuation conditions of release .....92, 93

**Temporary residents**  
foreign source income .....192

**Terminal medical condition**  
life events test .....267  
superannuation conditions of release .....91, 92

**Termination of employment**  
documentation .....90, 91  
retirement .....89

**Testamentary discretionary trusts**  
benefits .....147  
commencement .....149, 150  
family law disputes .....153, 154  
insolvency .....151-153  
minors .....150, 151  
protective trusts .....151, 152  
wills .....147-149

**Testamentary trusts**  
offshore estates .....197  
superannuation proceeds paid to .....565, 566

**The Tax Institute**  
Annual General Meeting .....222  
CPD events .....5, 303, 470, 471  
goal setting .....171  
Local Tax Clubs .....170  
member involvement .....408  
membership benefits .....471  
membership renewal .....5, 471  
pre-Federal Budget submission .....534  
Scott Treatt, CEO .....222, 223  
shaping the tax system .....409  
Tax Knowledge Exchange database .....303

Tax Policy & Advocacy team .....432  
– role of TPA .....535  
The Tax Summit 2023 .....4, 120, 121  
– Commissioner’s address .....175, 176  
volunteering .....5, 471

**Thin capitalisation rules**  
debt creation rules .....274, 277, 282, 283  
debt deductions, limitation .....282, 283  
fixed ratio test .....275-278  
general class investors .....275  
group ratio test .....278, 279  
multinational enterprises .....274-283, 304  
retrospectivity .....366  
third party debt test .....274, 279, 280  
transfer pricing .....280-282

**Third party debt test**  
thin capitalisation .....274, 279, 280

**Throwback interest**  
Australian resident beneficiaries .....156, 189, 200

**Time management**  
self-coaching strategies .....204-206

**Timing issues**  
absence rule .....262  
contracts .....180-183  
death benefit payments .....143  
Div 7A loan repayments .....34  
fuel tax credits .....475, 476  
input tax credits .....475, 476  
sale and purchase agreements, completion .....41, 42  
SMSFs, exit strategy .....561  
superannuation benefits, access .....90  
superannuation guarantee contributions .....36  
temporary full expensing measure .....32

**Total superannuation balance**  
above \$3m, 15% levy .....225, 285-287, 304  
– indexation .....536

**Tracing rules**  
continuity of ownership test .....552, 553

**Trading stock**  
cars, quotable purpose .....176, 177  
goods taken from .....363  
livestock, tax accounting .....509-511  
property development profits .....178, 179

**Transfer balance account**  
transition to retirement pension .....93

**Transfer balance cap**  
income streams  
– defined benefit .....306  
– effect on .....36  
need for simplification .....536

**Transfer duty**  
commercial and industrial property (Vic) .....453, 454

**Transfer pricing**  
proposed OECD Two-Pillar Solution .....472  
thin capitalisation changes .....280-282

**Transferor trust rules** .....192, 195-197

**Transition to retirement pension**  
superannuation conditions of release .....93

**Transitional compliance approach**  
fame of an individual .....63

**Transparency**  
proposed reforms .....63

**Travel expenses**  
FBT, fly-in fly-out employees .....64, 65, 119, 540, 541  
reasonable amounts .....63

**Treaties – see Double tax agreements**

**Trust beneficiaries**  
Australian, resident and non-resident trusts .....189-201  
distribution resolutions .....446-449  
lost trust deeds .....337-339  
penalties, recklessness .....372  
proximity .....497  
rights to documents .....390  
trustee obligations to .....568, 569, 572

**Trust deeds**  
absence of .....513-515  
administrative provisions .....489-492  
definition of “income” .....447, 448  
distribution resolutions .....446-449

lost .....14-19, 207, 208, 337-339, 492, 493  
scope of trustee powers .....490

**Trust disclaimers** .....500, 501, 507

**Trust distributions**  
discretionary trusts .....487-507

**Trust estate**  
amount of property of .....190  
beneficiary of .....191  
corpus, ordinary meaning .....194  
definition .....190, 191  
income of .....446

**Trust income**  
Australian beneficiaries, foreign source income .....156, 157, 189-201  
distribution resolutions .....446-449  
present entitlement to .....67, 447  
superannuation proceeds paid to .....565, 566  
taxation regime .....446, 447

**Trust property**  
beneficial enjoyment .....199

**Trust vesting**  
ATO position .....498

**Trustee duties**  
acting in best interests of beneficiaries .....389  
beneficiary rights to trust documents .....390  
knowing terms of trust deed .....492, 493  
no conflict rule .....388, 389  
real and genuine consideration .....568-572  
self-dealing, rule against .....389

**Trustees**  
appointment of new trustee .....490, 575, 576  
bankruptcy and insolvency .....487, 488, 504, 505  
BDBNs .....47-49  
discretion, exercise of .....493-497, 568-572  
lost trust deeds, consequences for .....207, 208, 337-339, 492, 493  
power to remove .....575, 576  
record-keeping .....488, 489  
services provided to superannuation fund .....99, 100  
testamentary discretionary trusts .....147

**Trusts**  
acquisition of dwelling from, CGT relationship breakdown roll-over relief .....481, 482  
asset protection benefits .....487, 488  
disclaimers .....500, 501, 507  
disputes .....488, 492, 495, 498  
Div 7A reforms .....34  
estate planning .....497, 500  
express and implied trusts .....513, 514  
guardianship .....489, 490  
management .....568-572  
reimbursement agreements .....34, 35, 501, 502, 506  
resulting trusts .....502-504  
taxation benefits .....487  
vesting .....498

**U**

**Undertaxed payment rule** .....472

**United Kingdom**  
offshore receipts in respect of intangible property rule .....85

**United States**  
base erosion anti-abuse tax .....85

**Unpaid present entitlements**  
Div 7A loan issues .....34, 228, 229  
foreign trusts .....198, 199

**Unrealised gains**  
taxation .....536

**Unrealised tax liabilities**  
family law settlements .....317, 318

**Unrestricted non-preserved benefits**  
superannuation .....87

**V**

**Vacancy fees**  
foreign investment increases .....412

**Vacant land**  
deductions .....231-236  
whether adjacent land .....256



<p>s 99B(2)(c)(i) .....195, 202</p> <p>s 99B(2)(d) .....196</p> <p>s 99C .....156, 189, 191-194, 197-199, 253</p> <p>s 99C(1) .....198</p> <p>s 99C(2) .....156, 198, 199</p> <p>s 99C(2)(c) .....156, 199</p> <p>s 99C(2)(d) .....199</p> <p>s 99C(2)(e) .....199</p> <p>s 99D .....249</p> <p>s 99D(1) .....249</p> <p>s 99D(2) .....249</p> <p>s 100A .....34, 35, 66, 67, 201, 221, 249, 253, 347, 439, 501, 502</p> <p>s 100A(8) .....67</p> <p>s 100AA .....244</p> <p>s 100AB .....245, 246</p> <p>s 100AB(5) .....246</p> <p>s 101 .....201, 447</p> <p>s 102 .....201, 449</p> <p>s 102AA(1) .....150</p> <p>s 102AA(4) .....150</p> <p>s 102AAL .....197</p> <p>s 102AAM .....157, 200, 203</p> <p>s 102AAM(1A)(a) .....200</p> <p>s 102AAM(1C) .....203</p> <p>s 102AAM(5) .....190, 203</p> <p>s 102AAU(2) .....202</p> <p>s 102AAZB .....202</p> <p>s 102AAZD .....156, 196</p> <p>s 102AG(2)(a) .....150, 507</p> <p>s 102AG(2AA) .....151, 566</p> <p>s 109(3) .....229</p> <p>s 109D .....229</p> <p>s 109D(1) .....448</p> <p>s 109D(3) .....229, 339</p> <p>s 109E(1) .....38</p> <p>s 115-30(1) .....197</p> <p>s 159GZZP .....67</p> <p>s 160ZM .....264</p> <p>s 161AA .....203</p> <p>s 167 .....12, 383, 386</p> <p>s 170 .....75, 201</p> <p>s 170(1) .....177, 441</p> <p>s 170(10AA) .....202, 333</p> <p>s 177M .....82</p> <p>s 214A .....200</p> <p>s 260 .....28</p> <p>s 262A .....440</p> <p>s 264 .....127</p> <p>s 317 .....202, 203</p> <p>s 318 .....83, 555</p> <p>s 318(6)(b) .....555</p> <p>s 320 .....202, 203</p> <p>s 342(a) .....196</p> <p>Sch 2F .....278</p> <p>- Subdiv 272-A .....424</p> <p>- s 271-90 .....177</p> <p>- s 272-5(1) .....253</p> <p>- s 272-10(2) .....424</p> <p>- s 272-87 .....423</p> <p>- s 272-87(3) .....424</p> <p>- s 272-90 .....422, 424</p> <p>- s 272-90(4) .....422, 424</p> <p>- s 272-90(5) .....422-424</p> <p>- s 272-95(1)(a) .....424</p> <p><b>ITAA97</b> .....8, 62, 106</p> <p>Pt 2-40 .....373</p> <p>Pt 3-1 .....254</p> <p>Div 26 .....82</p> <p>Div 36 .....276</p> <p>Div 40 .....22, 33, 136, 227, 276</p> <p>Div 43 .....227, 276</p> <p>Div 70 .....22</p> <p>Div 115 .....180</p> <p>Div 128 .....251, 253, 420</p> <p>Div 149 .....195</p> <p>Div 152 .....75, 135, 288</p> <p>Div 160 .....38, 75</p> <p>Div 166 .....549, 552</p> <p>Div 167 .....554, 555</p> <p>Div 170 .....186</p> <p>Div 230 .....83, 331, 333, 335</p> <p>Div 245 .....335</p> <p>Div 293 .....394</p> <p>Div 296 .....225, 285, 286, 536</p> <p>Div 615 .....135, 137</p> <p>Div 770 .....200</p> <p>Div 820 .....62, 274-276, 281</p> <p>Div 832 .....540</p> <p>Div 855 .....195, 241</p> <p>Subdiv 40-D .....276</p> <p>Subdiv 40-E .....276</p>	<p>Subdiv 40-H .....276</p> <p>Subdiv 40-I .....276</p> <p>Subdiv 83-C .....373</p> <p>Subdiv 115-C .....252, 447, 448, 497</p> <p>Subdiv 118-B .....254, 262, 273, 482</p> <p>Subdiv 118-I .....46, 326, 335</p> <p>Subdiv 122-A .....135, 196</p> <p>Subdiv 122-B .....135</p> <p>Subdiv 124-M .....44, 135-137</p> <p>Subdiv 124-N .....135</p> <p>Subdiv 126-A .....263, 264, 268, 318, 480, 482</p> <p>Subdiv 152-A .....21</p> <p>Subdiv 152-C .....23</p> <p>Subdiv 152-D .....23</p> <p>Subdiv 165-E .....555</p> <p>Subdiv 166-E .....553, 555</p> <p>Subdiv 207-B .....252, 447, 448</p> <p>Subdiv 230-C .....336</p> <p>Subdiv 295-C .....51, 394</p> <p>Subdiv 302-B .....145, 197</p> <p>Subdiv 302-C .....145</p> <p>Subdiv 305-B .....197</p> <p>Subdiv 328-D .....33, 75</p> <p>Subdiv 328-F .....75</p> <p>Subdiv 815-B .....280, 281</p> <p>Subdiv 820-EAA .....62, 282</p> <p>Subdiv 855-B .....196</p> <p>Subdiv 900-B .....63</p> <p>Subdiv 960-D .....192</p> <p>Subdiv 960-S .....202</p> <p>s 4-5 .....236</p> <p>s 6-5 .....63, 315, 413, 442</p> <p>s 6-5(1) .....84</p> <p>s 6-10 .....158</p> <p>s 6-25 .....229</p> <p>s 8-1 .....8, 9, 97, 125, 183, 200, 226, 235, 236, 315, 369, 474, 475, 539, 541</p> <p>s 8-1(1)(a) .....226, 314</p> <p>s 8-1(1)(b) .....226</p> <p>s 8-1(2)(b) .....314, 315, 539</p> <p>s 10-5 .....191</p> <p>s 15-2 .....331</p> <p>s 15-20 .....413</p> <p>s 15-75 .....202</p> <p>s 20-25 .....335</p> <p>s 25-5 .....98, 200</p> <p>s 25-35 .....334</p> <p>s 25-35(1)(a) .....334</p> <p>s 25-35(1)(b) .....334</p> <p>s 25-90 .....282</p> <p>s 26-102 .....231-236</p> <p>s 26-102(1) .....232-234, 236</p> <p>s 26-102(1)(a) .....234</p> <p>s 26-102(1)(b)(i) .....236</p> <p>s 26-102(2) .....236</p> <p>s 26-102(3) .....232, 236</p> <p>s 26-102(4) .....234-236</p> <p>s 26-102(5) .....236</p> <p>s 26-102(6) .....236</p> <p>s 26-102(7) .....236</p> <p>s 26-102(8) .....232, 236</p> <p>s 26-102(9) .....232, 235, 236</p> <p>s 26-110 .....26-29, 82-85</p> <p>s 26-110(1) .....82</p> <p>s 26-110(2) .....26, 29, 83</p> <p>s 26-110(2)(b) .....82, 83</p> <p>s 26-110(2)(c)(ii) .....84</p> <p>s 26-110(3)(b) .....84</p> <p>s 26-110(4)(b)(i) .....84</p> <p>s 26-110(4)(b)(ii) .....84</p> <p>s 26-110(4)(b)(iii) .....84</p> <p>s 26-110(5)(b) .....84</p> <p>s 26-110(6) .....83</p> <p>s 26-110(6)(a) .....83</p> <p>s 26-110(6)(b) .....83</p> <p>s 26-110(7) .....83</p> <p>s 26-110(7)(a) .....83</p> <p>s 26-110(7)(b) .....83</p> <p>s 26-110(8) .....84</p> <p>s 26-110(9) .....30, 84</p> <p>s 26-110(10) .....84</p> <p>s 26-110(10)(e) .....84</p> <p>s 40-30 .....30</p> <p>s 40-30(4) .....227, 414</p> <p>s 40-35 .....227, 414</p> <p>s 40-82 .....38</p> <p>s 40-85(1) .....38</p> <p>s 40-285 .....38</p> <p>s 40-285(1) .....38</p> <p>s 40-295 .....38</p> <p>s 40-880(2A) .....75</p>	<p>s 59-30 .....202</p> <p>s 66-272(8) .....555</p> <p>s 70-10(1) .....178</p> <p>s 70-35(1) .....178</p> <p>s 83-175(1) .....373</p> <p>s 102-5 .....158, 195, 196, 246</p> <p>s 102-5(1) .....158, 334</p> <p>s 103-5 .....202</p> <p>s 103-10(2) .....327</p> <p>s 103-25 .....482</p> <p>s 103-25(2) .....255</p> <p>s 104-10 .....272</p> <p>s 104-10(1) .....183</p> <p>s 104-10(2) .....183</p> <p>s 104-10(3) .....183</p> <p>s 104-25 .....23</p> <p>s 104-35(1) .....183</p> <p>s 104-35(2) .....183</p> <p>s 104-55 .....348</p> <p>s 104-80 .....253</p> <p>s 104-150 .....419</p> <p>s 104-155 .....177</p> <p>s 104-155(3) .....178</p> <p>s 104-160 .....270</p> <p>s 104-215 .....253</p> <p>s 104-510 .....138</p> <p>s 108-55(2) .....257</p> <p>s 109-5 .....183, 272</p> <p>s 110-25(2) .....327</p> <p>s 110-25(4) .....236</p> <p>s 110-45(3) .....335</p> <p>s 110-55 .....236</p> <p>s 110-55(2) .....327</p> <p>s 112-20 .....251, 448</p> <p>s 112-20(1)(c) .....133</p> <p>s 115-25(1) .....183</p> <p>s 115-40 .....180, 181</p> <p>s 115-115 .....79</p> <p>s 115-215 .....195</p> <p>s 115-220 .....195</p> <p>s 115-222 .....195</p> <p>s 115-228 .....449</p> <p>s 115-228(1) .....252</p> <p>s 116-10 .....335</p> <p>s 116-20(1) .....327</p> <p>s 116-20(1)(a) .....327</p> <p>s 116-20(2) .....178</p> <p>s 116-30 .....252, 332, 334, 448</p> <p>s 116-30(2)(b)(i) .....133</p> <p>s 116-30(3A) .....336</p> <p>s 116-45 .....333</p> <p>s 116-45(1)(b) .....333</p> <p>s 118-20 .....200</p> <p>s 118-25(4) .....79</p> <p>s 118-30 .....273</p> <p>s 118-110 .....79, 253, 255, 267, 315</p> <p>s 118-110(2) .....253</p> <p>s 118-110(2)(a) .....273</p> <p>s 118-110(3) .....79, 269, 272</p> <p>s 118-110(4) .....79, 272, 420</p> <p>s 118-110(5) .....79, 267</p> <p>s 118-115 .....255, 256</p> <p>s 118-120 .....255</p> <p>s 118-120(5) .....256</p> <p>s 118-120(6) .....256, 257</p> <p>s 118-125 .....255</p> <p>s 118-130 .....255, 420</p> <p>s 118-135 .....79, 420, 482</p> <p>s 118-140 .....79, 250, 258, 261</p> <p>s 118-145 .....79, 255, 258, 261, 262, 264, 265, 267, 268, 270-272, 420</p> <p>s 118-145(1) .....420</p> <p>s 118-145(2) .....79</p> <p>s 118-145(3A) .....272</p> <p>s 118-145(4) .....272</p> <p>s 118-147 .....261</p> <p>s 118-147(3) .....261</p> <p>s 118-147(4) .....261</p> <p>s 118-150 .....79, 255, 262, 263</p> <p>s 118-165 .....79, 255, 272</p> <p>s 118-170 .....257, 258, 272</p> <p>s 118-178 .....263, 268, 269, 480, 481</p> <p>s 118-180 .....263, 482</p> <p>s 118-180(2) .....482</p> <p>s 118-185 .....79, 258, 259, 262, 265</p> <p>s 118-185(3) .....272</p> <p>s 118-190 .....79, 259, 264, 265, 272</p> <p>s 118-190(1)(c) .....272</p> <p>s 118-190(2) .....260, 261</p> <p>s 118-190(3) .....265</p> <p>s 118-190(4) .....265</p> <p>s 118-192 .....78, 79, 260, 262, 265, 270</p>	<p>s 118-192(2) .....261</p> <p>s 118-195 .....253, 255, 264, 265, 420</p> <p>s 118-195 to 118-210 .....79</p> <p>s 118-195(1)(c) .....268</p> <p>s 118-195(1A)(a) .....268</p> <p>s 118-195(1A)(b) .....268</p> <p>s 118-197 .....264</p> <p>s 118-200 .....264, 272</p> <p>s 118-200(1) .....272</p> <p>s 118-200(2) .....272, 273</p> <p>s 118-200(3) .....273</p> <p>s 118-200(4) .....273</p> <p>s 118-205 .....265</p> <p>s 118-205(4) .....272, 273</p> <p>s 118-210 .....265, 266, 418</p> <p>s 118-210(1) .....418, 419</p> <p>s 118-210(2) .....419, 420</p> <p>s 118-210(2)(c) .....420</p> <p>s 118-210(3) .....420</p> <p>s 118-210(4) .....420</p> <p>s 118-210(5)(a) .....273, 420</p> <p>s 118-210(5)(b) .....419</p> <p>s 118-210(6) .....273, 420</p> <p>s 118-222 .....266</p> <p>s 118-230 .....265</p> <p>s 118-245(3) .....272</p> <p>s 118-300 .....197</p> <p>s 118-305 .....197</p> <p>s 118-565 .....326</p> <p>s 118-565(1) .....43</p> <p>s 118-565(1)(a) .....326</p> <p>s 118-565(1)(f) .....326, 327, 330</p> <p>s 118-565(1)(g) .....326, 327</p> <p>s 122-20 .....137</p> <p>s 122-20(3) .....137</p> <p>s 122-50(1) .....137</p> <p>s 124-780(2)(a)(i) .....137</p> <p>s 124-780(2)(c) .....45, 46</p> <p>s 124-780(3)(d) .....46</p> <p>s 124-780(5)(a) .....137</p> <p>s 124-783(7) .....46</p> <p>s 124-785(2) .....137</p> <p>s 124-875(1) .....137</p> <p>s 126-5 .....79, 269</p> <p>s 126-5(1) .....267, 482</p> <p>s 126-5(2) .....482</p> <p>s 126-5(4) .....482</p> <p>s 126-5(5) .....482</p> <p>s 126-5(6) .....482</p> <p>s 126-15 .....482</p> <p>s 126-15(1) .....482</p> <p>s 126-140(2) .....350</p> <p>s 128-15 .....265</p> <p>s 128-15(4) .....251</p> <p>s 128-20 .....264</p> <p>s 152-10 .....22, 137</p> <p>s 152-10(1)(a) .....22</p> <p>s 152-10(1)(d) .....22</p> <p>s 152-10(1A) .....22</p> <p>s 152-10(2) .....22</p> <p>s 152-10(2A) .....23</p> <p>s 152-15 .....75</p> <p>s 152-20 .....256</p> <p>s 152-35 .....22</p> <p>s 152-40 .....22, 30, 75</p> <p>s 152-40(3)(b) .....22</p> <p>s 152-55 .....290</p> <p>s 152-60 .....23, 290</p> <p>s 152-80 .....288-290</p> <p>s 152-80(2) .....290</p> <p>s 152-80(3) .....288</p> <p>s 152-110 .....289, 290</p> <p>s 152-110(1)(d) .....289, 290</p> <p>s 152-125 .....289</p> <p>s 165-12 .....554</p> <p>s 165-12(7) .....555</p> <p>s 165-165 .....553, 555</p> <p>s 165-207 .....555</p> <p>s 166-3 .....554</p> <p>s 166-5(2) .....554</p> <p>s 166-145 .....554</p> <p>s 166-175 .....554</p> <p>s 166-225 .....554, 555</p> <p>s 166-225(2) .....555</p> <p>s 166-230 .....555</p> <p>s 166-235(7) .....555</p> <p>s 166-240 .....555</p> <p>s 166-245 .....555</p> <p>s 166-255 .....555</p> <p>s 166-260 .....555</p> <p>s 166-272 .....555</p> <p>s 166-275 .....555</p> <p>s 166-280 .....555</p>
---	---	---	---



§ 166-280(2) .....	553	§ 770-130 .....	200	<b>Limitation of Actions Act 1958</b>	Subdiv 60-G .....	433
§ 202-75(3) .....	38	§ 770-190 .....	201	(Vic) .....	§ 2-5 .....	433
§ 207-35(1) .....	448	§ 786-970 .....	192	<b>New Business Tax System (Integrity</b>	§ 3-5 .....	378
§ 207-58 .....	449	§ 802-17 .....	195	<b>and Other Measures) Bill 1999</b> .....	§ 20-5(1)(a) .....	310
§ 207-122(b)(i) .....	369	§ 815-130 .....	10	<b>Powers of Attorney Act 1980 (NT)</b> .....	§ 20-25 .....	433
§ 207-150 .....	67, 508	§ 815-140 .....	280-282	<b>Powers of Attorney Act 1998</b>	§ 30-10 .....	310
§ 207-150(1) .....	67	§ 820-37 .....	275	(Qld) .....	§ 30-10(2) .....	378
§ 207-155 .....	67	§ 820-40(1) .....	275	§ 48, 111, 563	§ 30-10(15) .....	432
§ 230-25 .....	335	§ 820-40(3)(a) .....	275	§ 73 .....	§ 30-10(16) .....	432
§ 230-25(3) .....	335	§ 820-46(2) .....	275	<b>Powers of Attorney Act 2000</b>	§ 30-10(17) .....	433
§ 230-45 .....	331	§ 820-46(3) .....	283	(Tas) .....	§ 30-12 .....	433
§ 230-50(1) .....	333	§ 820-46(4) .....	283	§ 111, 563	§ 30-20(1)(d) .....	433
§ 230-60 .....	332	§ 820-47(2)(a) .....	283	<b>Powers of Attorney Act 2003</b>	§ 30-35(1)(ba) .....	378, 433
§ 230-60(1) .....	331	§ 820-47(4) to (7) .....	283	(NSW) .....	§ 30-35(2)(ba) .....	378, 433
§ 230-435 .....	332	§ 820-48 .....	283	§ 111	§ 30-35(3)(ba) .....	378, 433
§ 230-435(1)(b) .....	334, 335	§ 820-50(1)(a) .....	283	<b>Powers of Attorney Act 2006</b>	§ 30-35(4)(b) .....	375
§ 230-440(1) .....	336	§ 820-50(1)(b) .....	283	(ACT) .....	§ 30-40(1) .....	375, 432
§ 230-445 .....	332, 334	§ 820-50(1)(d) .....	276	§ 111	§ 30-40(2) .....	375
§ 230-450 .....	333	§ 820-50(3) .....	283	<b>Powers of Attorney and Agency Act</b>	§ 30-40(3) .....	375
§ 230-455 .....	333	§ 820-51(1) .....	283	<b>1984 (SA)</b> .....	§ 45-5 .....	428
§ 230-460(13) .....	336	§ 820-51(2) .....	283	<b>Probate and Administration Act</b>	§ 45-5(2) .....	432
§ 230-465 .....	334	§ 820-52 .....	283	<b>1898 (NSW)</b>	§ 45-5(6) .....	432
§ 230-505 .....	327, 331-333, 335	§ 820-52(2) .....	283	Pt 2	§ 45-10(1) .....	432
§ 230-505(2) .....	331, 336	§ 820-52(3) .....	283	- Div 3 .....	§ 45-10(2) .....	432
§ 230-505(3) .....	333	§ 820-52(6) .....	283	154	§ 45-10(3) .....	432
§ 230-505(7) .....	331	§ 820-52(8) .....	283	<b>Property Law Act 1969 (WA)</b> .....	§ 45-20 .....	432
§ 230-510 .....	332, 333	§ 820-53 .....	283	111	§ 50-5(1) .....	371
§ 245-10 .....	335	§ 820-53(1) .....	283	<b>Radiocommunications Act 1992</b> .....	§ 60-25(4) .....	433
§ 245-85 .....	335	§ 820-54 .....	283	83	§ 60-25(5) .....	433
§ 290-60(3) .....	38	§ 820-54(5) .....	283	<b>Recovery of Imposts Act 1963</b>	§ 90-1(1) .....	376, 432
§ 290-65(1A) .....	38	§ 820-55(3) .....	283	(NSW) .....	§ 90-1(2) .....	432
§ 295-550 .....	64, 96, 97, 129, 158,	§ 820-57 .....	283	§ 323		
	392, 516	§ 820-58 .....	283	§ 2(1) .....		
§ 295-550(1)(b) .....	392	§ 820-59(4) .....	283	§ 2(2) .....		
§ 295-550(1)(c) .....	392	§ 820-59(5) .....	283	<b>Retail Leases Act 2003 (Vic)</b> .....		
§ 295-550(5) .....	129, 131, 132	§ 820-310 .....	30	454		
§ 295-550(5)(a) .....	131, 132	§ 820-423A(2) .....	283	<b>Social Security Act 1991</b> .....		
§ 295-550(5)(b) .....	132	§ 820-423A(5) .....	283	§ 1209M .....		
§ 296-15 .....	286	§ 820-423D .....	283	155		
§ 302-195 .....	145, 560	§ 820-427(4) .....	283	<b>Stamp Duties Act 1923 (SA)</b> .....		
§ 307-15 .....	342	§ 820-427A(2) .....	280	104		
§ 307-230(1)(d) .....	286	§ 820-427A(3) .....	283	<b>Statute Law Revision Act 1981</b> .....		
§ 325-125 .....	236	§ 820-427A(3)(d) .....	283	172		
§ 325-130 .....	236	§ 820-427C .....	283	<b>Succession Act 1981 (Qld)</b>		
§ 328-110 .....	70	§ 820-427D .....	283	§ 33R .....		
§ 328-115 .....	70	§ 820-590(3) .....	283	154		
§ 328-120(2) .....	75	§ 820-590(4) .....	283	<b>Succession Act 2006 (NSW)</b> .....		
§ 328-125 .....	70, 71, 174	§ 820-590(7) .....	283	49, 148		
§ 328-125(2) .....	74, 174, 175	§ 820-590(8) .....	283	<b>Superannuation (Better Targeted</b>		
§ 328-125(2) to (4) .....	72	§ 820-592 .....	283	<b>Superannuation Concessions)</b>		
§ 328-125(4) .....	174, 175	§ 820-594 .....	283	<b>Imposition Bill 2023</b> .....		
§ 328-125(5) .....	74	§ 820-920 .....	283	§ 5 .....		
§ 328-125(6) .....	71-74, 174	§ 820-985 .....	283	285		
§ 328-180 .....	37	§ 832-320 .....	540	§ 5		
§ 328-185 to 328-210 .....	38	§ 832-320(3) .....	540	<b>Superannuation Guarantee</b>		
§ 328-185(1) .....	38	§ 832-325 .....	540	(Administration) Act 1992 .....		
§ 328-215(4) .....	38	§ 832-625(3) .....	29	§ 12 .....		
§ 355-25 .....	441	§ 832-625(3)(b) .....	29, 30	§ 12(1) .....		
§ 355-210(1)(a) .....	441	§ 855-10 .....	190, 195, 247, 248, 497	§ 12(3) .....		
§ 355-210(1)(d) .....	441	§ 855-15 .....	253, 273	<b>Superannuation Industry</b>		
§ 355-210(1)(e) .....	441	§ 855-40 .....	248, 497	(Supervision) Act 1993 .....		
§ 355-405 .....	441	§ 855-50 .....	196	64, 148, 349		
§ 355-710(1) .....	441	§ 900-115 .....	415	§ 10 .....		
§ 355-710(2) .....	441	§ 950-100(1) .....	190	§ 10A .....		
§ 355-710(3) .....	441	§ 950-258(2) .....	84	567		
§ 360-40(1) .....	238, 369	§ 960-50(1) .....	202	§ 15A .....		
§ 360-40(1)(a) .....	238	§ 960-50(6) .....	202	88, 89		
§ 360-40(1)(e) .....	238	§ 960-100 .....	236	§ 17A .....		
§ 360-45 .....	238	§ 960-115 .....	186	141, 559, 560		
§ 615-5(1)(a) .....	137	§ 960-130 .....	348	§ 17A(1) .....		
§ 615-5(1)(b) .....	137	§ 960-130(1) .....	348	§ 17A(1)(f) .....		
§ 615-20(2) .....	138	§ 960-135 .....	348	§ 17A(1)(g) .....		
§ 701-1 .....	138, 348	§ 960-258 .....	30, 82	§ 17A(2) .....		
§ 701-25 .....	138	§ 960-258(1) .....	84	§ 17A(2)(c) .....		
§ 701-35 .....	138	§ 960-258(2) .....	28, 84	§ 17A(2)(d) .....		
§ 701-60 .....	138	§ 960-258(2)(d) .....	30	§ 17A(3) .....		
§ 703-10(1) .....	137	§ 960-258(4) .....	82, 84	§ 17A(4) .....		
§ 703-15 .....	348	§ 960-258(5) .....	84	§ 17B .....		
§ 703-20 .....	348	§ 960-555 .....	86	99, 393		
§ 703-30 .....	348	§ 995-1 .....	91, 197, 200, 202, 264,	§ 34(1) .....		
§ 705-45(2) .....	136		432, 555	§ 55A .....		
§ 705-60 .....	332	§ 995-1(1) .....	133, 232, 275, 482, 555	§ 59 .....		
§ 705-65(5B) .....	336			§ 59(1A) .....		
§ 705-70(1AA) .....	332	<b>Judiciary Act 1903</b>		§ 129 .....		
§ 705-70(1AB) .....	332	§ 39B .....	126	<b>Superannuation Industry (Supervision)</b>		
§ 705-112 .....	283	<b>Land Tax Act 1956 (NSW)</b> .....	104	<b>Regulations 1994</b> .....		
§ 707-320 .....	348	<b>Land Tax Act 2004 (ACT)</b> .....	104	Div 7A.2 .....		
§ 721-15(3) .....	348	<b>Land Tax Act 2005 (Vic)</b> .....	103	reg 1.03 .....		
§ 768-5(2) .....	195	<b>Land Tax Act 2010 (Qld)</b> .....	104	reg 1.03C .....		
§ 768-910(2) .....	192	<b>Legal Profession Act 1987 (NSW)</b>		reg 1.04AAAA .....		
§ 770-10 .....	197	§ 79A(2)(a) .....	376, 377	reg 6.01 .....		
§ 770-10(1) .....	334	<b>Life Insurance Act 1995</b>		reg 6.01(2) .....		
§ 770-15 .....	197	§ 9 .....	202	reg 6.01(5) .....		
				reg 6.01A .....		
				reg 6.17 .....		
				reg 6.17A .....		
				reg 6.17A(6) .....		
				reg 6.17A(7) .....		
				reg 6.19A .....		
				reg 6.21 .....		
				reg 6.44 .....		
				reg 7A.02 .....		
				<b>Supreme Court (General Civil</b>		
				<b>Procedure) Rules 2015 (Vic)</b>		
				order 54 .....		
				r 54.02 .....		
				<b>Tax Agent Services Act</b>		
				<b>2009</b> .....		
				Pt 3 .....		

Treasury Laws Amendment (2018 Superannuation Measures No. 1) Act 2019	101	s 86A(1)	18	PBR 1052162946778	344	TR 2022/4A1	221
Treasury Laws Amendment (2019 Measures No. 3) Act 2020	151, 566	s 86B(1)	19	PCG 2017/13	38	TR 2023/1	10, 11, 35, 202, 266
Treasury Laws Amendment (2019 Tax Integrity and Other Measures No. 1) Act 2019	231	<b>Trustee Act 1936 (SA)</b>		PCG 2017/D11	63	TR 2023/2	8, 9, 10
Treasury Laws Amendment (2022 Measures No. 4) Act 2023	62	s 91	491	PCG 2018/9	122	TR 2023/3	231-236
Sch 1	38	<b>Trustee Act 1958 (Vic)</b>	14	PCG 2018/9DC1	122	TR 2023/4	370, 450-452
Sch 4	38	s 63	16, 208, 507	PCG 2019/5	253, 266	TR 2023/D1	226
Sch 5	38	s 63A	507	PCG 2020/5	51, 393, 516	TR 2023/D2	227
Treasury Laws Amendment (2023 Measures No. 1) Act 2023	375, 428-432	<b>Trustees Act 1962 (WA)</b>	19	PCG 2021/4	33	TR 2024/1	414, 415
s 28(1)	378	s 92	19	PCG 2021/D4	27	TR 2024/2	474
s 28(2)	378	<b>Wills Act 1997 (Vic)</b>		PCG 2022/2	34, 502	TR 2024/3	474, 475
Sch 3	375	s 48	154	PCG 2023/1	37	TR 2024/D1	412, 413, 472
- Pt 5	375	<b>Wills Act 2000 (NT)</b>	154	PCG 2023/2	370, 371, 450-452	<b>Double tax agreements</b>	
Treasury Laws Amendment (2023 Measures No. 1) Bill 2023	428	s 43	154	PCG 2023/D1	37	Australia-Finland	
Sch 3	35	<b>Wills Act 2008 (Tas)</b>	154	PCG 2023/D2	10, 27, 86	- art 23	102
Sch 5	35	s 58	154	PCG 2024/2	414	Australia-Germany	
Treasury Laws Amendment (2023 Measures No. 2) Act 2023	35	<b>Zero and Low Emission Vehicle Distance-based Charge Act 2021 (Vic)</b>		PS LA 2003/8	33	- art 24	102
Sch 4	35	s 7(1)	320, 321	PS LA 2003/12	507	Australia-NZ	
Treasury Laws Amendment (2023 Measures No. 2) Bill 2023	8	<b>Rulings and other materials</b>		PS LA 2005/24	35	- art 24	102
Treasury Laws Amendment (A Tax Plan for the COVID-19 Economic Recovery) Bill 2020	185	<b>ASX Listing Rules</b>		PS LA 2006/8	366	Australia-South Africa	
Treasury Laws Amendment (Better Targeted Superannuation Concessions and Other Measures) Bill 2023	536	Ch 3	555	PS LA 2007/11	366	- art 23A	102
Sch 1 to Sch 3	536	- r 3.10.3	555	PS LA 2007/21	191	<b>International Accounting Standards</b>	
Treasury Laws Amendment (Better Targeted Superannuation Concessions) Bill 2023	285, 286	<b>Australian Accounting Standards Board</b>		PS LA 2010/4W	38	IAS 16	511, 512
Treasury Laws Amendment (Cost of Living - Medicare Levy) Bill 2024	412	AASB 17	174	PS LA 2023/2	227, 228	IAS 41	511, 512
Treasury Laws Amendment (Cost of Living Tax Cuts) Bill 2024	412	AASB 112	554	QC 45254	344	<b>OECD</b>	
Treasury Laws Amendment (Foreign Investment) Bill 2024	412	AASB 116	511, 512	QC 58416	253	Model Tax Convention on Income and on Capital	192
Treasury Laws Amendment (Making Multinationals Pay Their Fair Share - Integrity and Transparency) Act 2023	538	AASB 141	511, 512	SGR 2005/1	370	- art 12	27
Treasury Laws Amendment (Making Multinationals Pay Their Fair Share - Integrity and Transparency) Bill 2023	283	<b>Australian Taxation Office</b>		SMSFRB 2020/1	101	<b>State Revenue Office Victoria</b>	
Treasury Laws Amendment (Measures for Consultation) Bill 2022	427	CR 2022/63	330	TA 2015/2	35	Revenue Ruling DA 057	211
Treasury Laws Amendment (Measures for Consultation) Bill 2023	26, 50, 51, 98, 101	GSTD 2006/6	544, 547	TA 2018/2	10, 27	<b>Tax Professionals Board</b>	
Treasury Laws Amendment (Measures for Future Bills) Bill 2023	274, 276, 278, 282	GSTD 2009/1	202	TA 2020/1	27	TPB(PN) 5/2022	428
Treasury Laws Amendment (Reducing Pressure on Housing Affordability Measures) Act 2019	266	GSTR 2009/4	35	TA 2021/1	190	TPB(I) D51/2023	428-430, 432
Treasury Laws Amendment (Support for Small Business and Charities and Other Measures) Bill 2023	174, 392, 393, 517	ID 2003/635	333	TA 2022/1	502	<b>Cases</b>	
Sch 7	304, 392	ID 2003/636	333	TA 2022/2	10	<b>A</b>	
Treasury Laws Amendment (Tax Accountability and Fairness) Bill 2023	432	ID 2003/1112	262	TA 2023/2	64	Active Sports Management Pty Ltd and Industry Innovation and Science Australia [2023] AATA 4078	440
Sch 3	433	ID 2003/1113	262	TA 2023/3	368, 369	Addy v FCT [2019] FCA 1768	10
- Pt 2	433	ID 2004/66	202	TA 2023/4	369, 438, 441	Addy v FCT [2021] HCA 34	102, 103
Treasury Laws Amendment (Tax Integrity and Other Measures) Bill 2018	22	ID 2004/882	272	TA 2023/5	369	Adunat Pty Ltd v ITW Construction Systems Australia Pty Ltd [2009] FCA 499	343
Treasury Laws Amendment (Tax Integrity and Other Measures) No. 2) Act 2018	30	ID 2006/34	272	TA 2023/6	369, 370	Advanced Holdings Pty Ltd as Trustee for The Demian Trust v FCT [2020] FCA 1479	128
Trustee Act 1925 (NSW)	14	ID 2009/34	272	TD 51	255	Advanced Holdings Pty Ltd as Trustee for The Demian Trust v FCT [2021] FCAFC 135	490
s 46	247	ID 2009/63	328	TD 92/147	263, 272	Al-Freah v Thompson [2023] QCA 175	183
s 63	16, 17, 491, 507	ID 2010/55	253	TD 92/174	258	Alcan (NT) Alumina Pty Ltd v Commr of Territory Revenue [2009] HCA 41	30
s 81	507	ID 2010/85	508	TD 95/10	194	Alders International Pty Ltd v Commr of State Revenue (Vic) [1996] HCA 58	322, 323
s 86A	17-19, 507	ID 2010/211	202	TD 1999/43	258	Allen (Trustee), in the matter of Allen's Asphalt Staff Superannuation Fund v FCT [2011] FCAFC 118	202
		ID 2011/93	190	TD 1999/53	264	Allen v Carbonel [1975] HCA 14	183
		ID 2013/64	336	TD 1999/66	79, 260, 261	Anderson v Commr of Taxes (Vic) [1937] HCA 24	172
		IT 2167	260, 272	TD 1999/67	256	Annalong Pty Ltd v FCT [1972] HCA 45	183
		IT 2346	197	TD 1999/68	256	Application by Ellasil Pty Ltd [2023] VSC 69	490
		IT 2504	197	TD 1999/69	257	Application of NBT Pty Ltd [2023] NSWSC 919	343
		IT 2512	202	TD 1999/70	272	Archer Bros Pty Ltd v FCT [1953] HCA 23	202
		IT 2622	197, 244, 247, 252, 567	TD 1999/71	272	Archer Capital 4A Ltd as Trustee for the Archer Capital Trust 4A v Sage Group Plc [2015] FCA 960	181
		IT 2650	10	TD 1999/74	272, 419	Ascot Investments v Harper [1981] HCA 1	508
		IT 2673	79, 259	TD 2016/19	334	Atkins & Hunt [2020] FamCAFC 252	153
		IT 2681	10	TD 2017/13	257	Attorney General v Blake [2001] 1 AC 268	390
		LCR 2021/2	50, 96-101, 393, 394, 516, 517	TD 2017/22	195	Attorney-General (Cth) v Breckler [1999] HCA 28	507, 570
		LCR 2021/3	136	TD 2017/23	157, 190, 195, 248	Attorney-General v Milne [1914] AC 765	172
		LCR 2023/D1	306, 307	TD 2017/24	157, 190, 195, 202, 247	Auctus Resources Pty Ltd; FCT v [2021] FCAFC 39	543
		LI 2023/D13	125	TD 2021/9	441	Austin v Commonwealth of Australia [2003] HCA 3	172
		LI 2023/D18	307	TD 2022/11	34, 229	Australasian Annuities Pty Ltd (in liq) v Rowley Super Fund Pty Ltd [2015] VSCA 9	390, 391
		LI 2023/D19	307	TD 2022/12	249, 497	Australian Broadcasting Commission v Australasian Performing Right Association Ltd [1973] HCA 36	507
		LI 2023/D20	307	TD 2022/13	248, 497		
		LI 2023/D21	307	TD 2023/3	63		
		LI 2023/D22	307	TD 2023/4	63		
		LI 2023/D23	307	TD 2023/5	174, 175		
		MT 2024/D1	475	TD 2023/7	363		
		PBR 1012616654481	202	TD 2023/D1	158-160		
		PBR 1051346488294	252	TD 2023/D2	70-75, 179		
		PBR 1051437446368	344	TD 2024/1	538		
		PBR 1051485266678	329, 330	TD 2024/2	539		
		PBR 1051583203973	333	TD 2024/D1	540		
		PBR 1051593007881	79	TR 93/30	259		
		PBR 1051618374747	202	TR 97/7	315, 539		
		PBR 1051630156354	252	TR 98/17	10		
		PBR 1051630967428	202	TR 2004/4	234		
		PBR 1051652180989	333	TR 2004/15	122		
		PBR 1051659115719	327, 329, 330	TR 2004/D25	272, 514		
		PBR 1051693349071	202	TR 2005/3(W)	200		
		PBR 1051714149928	424	TR 2005/9	507		
		PBR 1051760637680	252	TR 2006/14	251-253		
		PBR 1051830400148	202	TR 2007/D10	325, 326, 328, 335		
		PBR 1051910296871	202	TR 2010/1	36, 98		
		PBR 1051914995135	344	TR 2010/3	229		
		PBR 1051943938848	253	TR 2010/3W	38		
		PBR 1051970330207	202	TR 2012/D1	446, 448, 449		
		PBR 1052020105622	325-327	TR 2013/2	8		
		PBR 1052020371737	325-327	TR 2014/3	264		
		PBR 1052059680727	202	TR 2017/D1	227		
		PBR 1052085239358	253	TR 2018/5	122		
		PBR 1052091672127	344	TR 2018/6	498		
		PBR 1052097327812	344	TR 2020/1	226		
				TR 2021/5	441		
				TR 2021/D4	27, 86		
				TR 2022/4	221, 253, 502		

Australian Building Systems Pty Ltd (in liq); FCT v [2015] HCA 48.....	202, 548	Australian Trade Commission v WA Meat Exports Pty Ltd (1987) 75 ALR 287.....	132	Automotive Invest Pty Ltd v FCT [2023] FCAFC 129.....	176	AXA Asia Pacific Holdings Ltd; FCT v [2010] FCAFC 134.....	131, 133	Aymsheen Pty Ltd v Chief Commr of State Revenue [2023] NSWSC 1237....	323
<b>B</b>		B&F Investments Pty Ltd as trustee for the Illuka Park Trust v FCT [2023] FCAFC 89.....	35, 66, 221, 378, 508	Baba v Sheehan [2019] NSWSC 1281....	575	Baba v Sheehan [2021] NSWCA 58.....	575	Bains and FCT [2023] AATA 2477.....	177, 306
Baird v Baird [1990] 2 AC 548.....	49	Balken & Vyner [2020] FamCA 955.....	341	Bamford; FCT v [2010] HCA 10.....	202, 244, 446, 447	Barber v Law Society of NSW (No. 2) [2001] NSWSC 861.....	376	Barker v FCT [2015] QCA 215.....	202
Barnes v Addy (1874) LR 9 Ch App 244.....	389	Barp Nominees Pty Ltd [2016] NSWSC 990.....	17, 18, 343	Barton; FCT v (1957) 96 CLR 359.....	30	BBlood Enterprises Pty Ltd v FCT [2022] FCA 1112.....	35, 69, 502	BCI Finances Pty Ltd (in liq) v Binetter [2018] FCAFC 189.....	390
Bechtel Australia Pty Ltd v FCT [2023] FCA 676.....	64, 118	Bechtel Australia Pty Ltd v FCT [2024] FCAFC 33.....	540	Beloved Wilkes' Charity, Re [1851] EWHC Ch J52.....	573	Bendel and FCT [2023] AATA 3074.....	228, 304	Blair v Duncan [1902] AC 37.....	155
Blake; FCT v [1984] 2 Qd R 303.....	445	Boardman v Phipps [1966] 3 All ER 721.....	390, 391	Boros v Pages Property Investment [2021] NSWCA 288.....	391	Bosanac v FCT [2019] HCA 41.....	386, 387	Bosanac v FCT [2022] HCA 34.....	503, 513-515
Bowerman and FCT [2023] AATA 3547.....	312-315, 539	BPFN and FCT [2023] AATA 2330.....	129	Brailey Holdings Pty Ltd ACN 001 190 441, In the application of [2018] NSWSC 1493.....	19	Breen v Williams (1996) 186 CLR 71....	30, 86	Brewing Investments Ltd; FCT v [2000] FCA 920.....	202
Brown v FCT [2002] FCAFC 75.....	442, 445	Brunton v Commr of Stamp Duties for NSW [1913] AC 747.....	172	Buddhist Society of Western Australia Inc v FCT (No. 2) [2021] FCA 1363.....	8	Bullhead Pty Ltd v Brickmakers Place Pty Ltd (in liq) [2018] 58 VR 91.....	391	Burton v FCT [2019] FCAFC 141.....	334
Burton, Re; Wily v Burton [1994] FCA 1146.....	153, 507, 575	Byrnes v Kendle [2011] HCA 26.....	507	Bywater Investments Ltd v FCT [2016] HCA 45.....	122	<b>C</b>		Calverley v Green [1984] HCA 81....	343, 514
Calvert v Wainwright [1947] KB 526.....	444	Campbell and FCT [2019] AATA 2043.....	157, 190, 196	Cantor Management Services Pty Ltd v Booth [2017] SASCFC 122.....	47	Capital Duplicators Pty Ltd v Australian Capital Territory (1992) 177 CLR 248.....	321, 323	Cardaci v Filippo Primo Cardaci as executor of the estate of Marco Antonio Cardaci [No. 5] [2021] WASC 331.....	489, 490
Carter; FCT v [2022] HCA 10.....	500	Chadwick v Pearl Life Insurance Co [1905] 2 KB 507.....	328	Chan v Zacharia [1984] HCA 36.....	390	Chase v Chase [2020] NSWSC 1689.....	338	Chevron Australia Holdings Pty Ltd v FCT [2017] FCAFC 62.....	132, 175
Chief Commissioner of State Revenue v Shell Energy Operations No. 2 Pty Ltd [2023] NSWCA 113.....	322	Civil Aviation Safety Authority v Alligator Airways Pty Ltd (No. 3) [2012] FCA 601.....	377	Cleeve Group Pty Ltd, Re [2022] VSC 342.....	16, 339	Clerical, Administrative and Related Employees Superannuation Pty Ltd v Bishop [1997] FCA 714.....	569, 570	Clifford and Tax Practitioners Board [2023] AATA 2068.....	126
Colonial Mutual Life Assurance Society Ltd v FCT (1953) 89 CLR 428.....	328, 329	Commissioner of Stamp Duties (Old) v Livingston [1964] UKPC 2.....	48	Commonwealth Bank of Australia v Smith [1991] FCA 375.....	391	Condon v FCT [2023] FCA 561.....	12, 386, 387	Consolidated Media Holdings Ltd; FCT v [2012] HCA 55.....	30
Construction, Forestry, Maritime, Mining and Energy Union v Personnel Contracting Pty Ltd [2022] HCA 1.....	450, 452	Container Homes Designer Domain Pty Ltd and FCT [2023] AATA 1815.....	68	Cooper Brookes (Wollongong) Pty Ltd v FCT [1981] HCA 26.....	30, 172	Copley and FCT [2024] AATA 8.....	415	Copperart Pty Ltd v FCT [1993] FCA 462.....	133
Cowan v Scargill [1985] Ch 270.....	391	Cridland v FCT (1977) 140 CLR 330.....	30	Cromwell & Cromwell [2006] FamCA 1454.....	317	CVMW and FCT [2023] AATA 4039.....	372	<b>D</b>	
D'coutho and Tax Practitioners Board [2023] AATA 3485.....	309	Dagenmont Pty Ltd v Lugton [2007] QSC 272.....	343	Dalco; FCT v [1990] HCA 3.....	386	Davis v FCT (1989) 89 ATC 4377.....	30	Davsa Forty-Ninth Pty Ltd as Trustee for the Krongold Ford Business Unit Trust and FCT [2014] AATA 337.....	544
De Vries v Timbercorp Finance Pty Ltd (in liq) [2021] VSCA 265.....	343	DEK Technologies Pty Ltd as trustee for DEK Technologies Unit Trust, Application of [2023] NSWSC 544.....	16, 17, 19	Desalination Technology Pty Ltd; FCT v [2015] FCAFC 96.....	439, 441	Di Lorenzo Ceramics Pty Ltd v FCT [2007] FCA 1006.....	340	Dickenson's Arcade Pty Ltd v Tasmania [1974] HCA 9.....	320
Diesel Holdings Pty Ltd v Waters [2023] VSC 455.....	378	Directed Electronics OE Pty Ltd v OE Solutions Pty Ltd (No. 8) [2022] FCA 1404.....	391	DiStefano and FCT [2023] AATA 1697.....	67	Dixon; FCT v [1952] HCA 65.....	442, 444, 445	Donovan v Donovan [2009] QSC 26.....	48, 49, 143, 562
DR McKendry Nominees Pty Ltd [2015] VSC 560.....	339	Drew v Nunn (1879) 4 QBD 661.....	111	Duke Group Ltd (in liq) v Pilmer [1998] SASC 6529.....	391	Duke Group Ltd (in liq) v Pilmer [1999] SASC 97.....	391	Duke of Westminster; IR Commrs v [1936] AC 1.....	172
Dundee General Hospitals Board of Management v Walker [1952] 1 All ER 896.....	569	<b>E</b>		Edmunds v Pickering (1999) 75 SASR 407.....	391	Egerton-Warburton v DCT [1934] HCA 40.....	328, 329	Eichmann v FCT [2020] FCAFC 155.....	548
Ellison v Sandini Pty Ltd [2018] FCAFC 44.....	264	Estate of JR Cawthen and FCT [2008] AATA 1168.....	272	Evans v Friemann [1981] FCA 85.....	420	Everett; FCT v [1980] HCA 6.....	446	<b>F</b>	
Farah Constructions Pty Ltd v Say-Dee Pty Ltd [2007] HCA 22.....	391	Farrant v Blanchford (1863) 1 De GJ & Sm 107.....	391	Fay v Moramba Services Pty Ltd [2009] NSWSC 1428.....	508	Fidge and FCT [2023] AATA 4245.....	373	Finch v Telstra Super Pty Ltd [2010] HCA 36.....	507
Firebird Global Master Fund II Ltd v Republic of Nauru [2015] HCA 43.....	30	First Provincial Building Society Ltd v FCT [1995] FCA 1101.....	179	Fischer v Nemeske Pty Ltd [2015] NSWCA 6.....	343	Fordyce v Ryan [2016] QSC 307....	507, 508	Foreman v Kingstone [2004] 1 NZLR 841.....	391
Freeston's Charity, Re [1978] 1 WLR 741.....	391	Furs Ltd v Tomkies (1936) 54 CLR 583.....	390	<b>G</b>		Galea v Camilleri; The Estate of Patricia Camilleri [2023] NSWSC 206.....	211	Gashi v FCT [2013] FCAFC 30.....	383, 386
George v Rockett [1990] HCA 26.....	377	Gerhard Horst Heinrich; DCT v [2024] QSC 51.....	541	Gibb v FCT [1966] HCA 74.....	202	Gisborne v Gisborne (1877) 2 App Cas 300.....	569, 570	Gleeson v Commr of State Revenue [2009] VSC 464.....	515
Glencore Coal Queensland Pty Ltd v State of Queensland (2022) 12 QR 295.....	323	Glencore Investment Pty Ltd v FCT [2019] FCA 1432.....	133	Glencore Investment Pty Ltd; FCT v [2020] FCAFC 187.....	133	Governor & c. of the Poor of Kingston-upon-Hull v Petch [1854] EngR 995....	182	GP International Pipecoaters Pty Ltd v FCT [1990] HCA 25.....	327, 330, 335
GR Securities Pty Ltd v Baukham Hills Private Hospital Pty Ltd (1986) 40 NSWLR 631.....	183	Granby Pty Ltd v FCT [1995] FCA 1217.....	131, 133	Grant v Grant; Grant v Grant (No. 2) [2020] NSWSC 1288.....	111	Greenhatch v FCT [2013] HCATrans 104.....	244	Greenhatch; FCT v [2012] FCAFC 84.....	244, 448
Greig v FCT [2020] FCAFC 25.....	314	Grimaldi v Chameleon Mining NL (No. 2) [2012] FCAFC 6.....	390, 391	Guardian AIT Pty Ltd ATF Australian Investment Trust v FCT [2021] FCA 1619.....	501	Guardian AIT Pty Ltd ATF Australian Investment Trust; FCT v [2023] FCAFC 3.....	35, 221, 508	Guazzini v Pateson [1918] NSWStRp 39.....	390
<b>H</b>		Ha v New South Wales [1997] HCA 34.....	321, 322	Hains (dec'd), Re; Barnsdall v FCT [1988] FCA 192.....	131, 133	Hancock v Rinehart (Trust Documents) [2018] NSWSC 1684.....	391	Harding v FCT [2019] FCAFC 29.....	10
Haritos v FCT [2015] FCAFC 92.....	384-386	Harmer v FCT [1989] FCA 432.....	202	Harper v Minister for Sea Fisheries (1989) 168 CLR 314.....	323	Harries v Church Commrs for England [1992] 1 WLR 1241.....	391	Harris & Dewell [2018] FamCAFC 94....	153
Harris & Harris [2011] FamCAFC 245.....	153, 154	Harris; FCT v (1980) 10 ATR 869.....	445	Hay's Settlement Trusts, Re [1981] 3 All ER 786.....	569	Hayes v FCT [1956] HCA 21.....	445	Hedges and FCT [2020] AATA 5307.....	128
Hedges v FCT [2022] FCA 1389.....	128	Hedges v FCT [2023] FCAFC 105.....	126	Herdegen v FCT [1988] FCA 419.....	515	Hesford v Conti [2013] WASC 389.....	560	Heydon v Perpetual Executors Trustees & Agency Co (WA) Ltd [1930] HCA 26.....	343
Hill (Viscount) v Hill (Dowager Viscountess) [1897] 1 QB 483.....	507	Hill v Zuda Pty Ltd [2021] WASC 59....	143	Hill v Zuda Pty Ltd [2022] HCA 21.....	47, 143, 149, 497, 562, 563	Hochstrasser v Mayes [1960] AC 376....	445	Holder v Holder [1968] Ch 353.....	391
Hordern v Hordern [1910] AC 465....	390	Horn v GA & RG Horn Pty Ltd [2022] NSWSC 1519.....	339	Hornsby Shire Council v Commonwealth [2023] HCA 19.....	321	Hospital Products Ltd v United States Surgical Corporation [1984] HCA 64.....	390, 391	Howard v FCT [2012] FCAFC 149.....	157, 190, 194, 202
<b>I</b>		In the Marriage of Crapp and Crapp (No. 2) (1979) 5 Fam LR 47.....	508	In the Marriage of Kelly and Kelly (No. 2) (1981) 7 Fam LR 762.....	508	In the matter of an application by Police Association of SA [2008] SASC 299.....	563	Incollingo v Tax Practitioners Board [2023] FCA 878.....	126
Inland Revenue Commissioners v Duke of Westminster [1936] AC 1.....	172	Ioppolo & Hesford v Conti [2013] WASC 389.....	143	Ioppolo v Conti [2015] WASC 45.....	560	<b>J</b>		J Rowe & Son Pty Ltd v FCT [1971] HCA 80.....	335
Jassar & Manesh Pty Ltd as trustee for the Jassar & Manesh Unit Trust and FCT [2023] AATA 3502.....	309	Jassar & Manesh Pty Ltd as trustee for the Jassar Manesh Consultants Unit Trust and FCT [2023] AATA 3499.....	309	JEL and DDF [2000] FamCA 1353.....	317	JMC Pty Ltd v FCT [2023] FCAFC 76.....	1	John Holland Group Pty Ltd v FCT [2015] FCAFC 82.....	65
Jones v Dunkel [1959] HCA 8.....	569	Jones v IR Commrs (1920) 1 KB 711....	328	Jowill Nominees Pty Ltd v Cooper [2021] SASC 76.....	337	Jukka Pekka Kemi v Peter Hedley Wood [2013] NSWSC 180.....	343	Jumbunna Coal Mine NL v Victorian Coal Miners' Association (1908) 6 CLR 309.....	30
Just v FCT (1949) 8 ATD 419.....	328	<b>K</b>		Kafataris v DCT [2008] FCA 1454.....	202, 515	Karger v Paul [1984] VR 161.....	493, 568, 570, 572	Katz v Grossman [2005] NSWSC 934.....	143, 149
Kearney v FCT 84 ATC 4295.....	183	Kelly and Kelly (No. 2) [1981] FamCA 78.....	317	Kennon v Spry [2008] HCA 56.....	153, 154, 508	Khoury v Khouri [2006] NSWCA 184....	183	Koitaiki Para Rubber Estates Ltd v FCT [1941] HCA 13.....	255
Konebada Pty Ltd ATF the William Lewski Family Trust v FCT [2023] FCA 257.....	543-548	Koprivnjak v Koprivnjak [2023] NSWCA 2.....	504	Kornwasser v Spigelman [2022] VSC 759.....	508	<b>L</b>		Laidler v Perry (Inspector of Taxes) [1966] AC 16.....	444



Lance and FCT [2024] AATA 11.....415	Oliver Hume Property Funds (Broad Gully Rd) Diamond Creek Pty Ltd v Commr of State Revenue (Review and Regulation) [2023] VCAT 634.....210	Scott v FCT [1966] HCA 48.....335, 442, 444, 445	W
Le v FCT [2021] FCA 303.....386	Orifici as Executor of the Estate of Rosaria Giuseppe Orifici v Orifici [2007] WASC 74.....343	Scott v National Trust for Places of Historic Interest or Natural Beauty [1998] 2 All ER 705.....507	W & J Investments Pty Ltd v FCT [1989] FCA 415.....183
Londonderry's Settlement, Re [1965] Ch 918.....391, 573	Ormond Investment Co v Betts [1928] AC 143.....172	Simpleplot Australia Pty Ltd v FCT [2023] FCA 1115.....228	Wade; FCT v [1951] HCA 66.....509-511
Loughnan v Magistrate's Court of Victoria Sitting at Melbourne [1993] 1 VR 685.....377	Oswal v FCT [2013] FCA 745.....515	Sinclair, Scott & Co Ltd v Naughton [1929] HCA 34.....182	Walters v Perton (Costs) [2023] VSC 380.....508
Loughnan v McConnell [2006] QSC 359.....343	Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd [2022] VSCA 142.....49, 208, 507, 568-572	Skeats' Settlement, In re; Skeats v Evans (1889) 42 Ch D 522.....576	Walters v Perton [2023] VSC 37.....497
Lunney v FCT [1958] HCA 5.....65	Owies v JJE Nominees Pty Ltd [2022] VSCA 142.....49, 208, 507, 568-572	Smith v FCT [1987] HCA 48.....445	Wareham v Marsella [2020] VSCA 92.....507, 570, 573
Lutheran Church of Australia South Australia District Incorporated v Farmers' Co-Operative Executors and Trustees Ltd (1970) 121 CLR 628.....154	Owners of the Ship "Shin Kobe Maru" v Empire Shipping Co Inc [1994] HCA 54.....376	Sole Luna Pty Ltd as Trustee for the PA Wade No. 2 Settlement Trust v FCT [2019] FCA 1195.....202	Warman International Ltd v Dwyer [1995] HCA 18.....390, 391
Lygon Nominees Pty Ltd v Commr of State Revenue [2005] VSC 247.....508	Ozone Manufacturing Pty Ltd and FCT [2013] AATA 420.....440	Sparkling Beverages Pty Ltd (No. 2), Re [2023] VSC 419.....183	Webb v McCracken (1906) 3 CLR 1018.....111
<b>M</b>	<b>P</b>	Speight v Gaunt (1883) 9 App Cas 1.....391	Western Australian Trustee Executor & Agency Co Ltd v Commr of State Taxation (WA) [1980] HCA 50.....30
Ma v FCT [1992] FCA 359.....383	Papas v Co [2018] NSWSC 1404.....343	Spellson v George (1987) 11 NSWLR 300.....391	Weststraders Pty Ltd; FCT v [1980] HCA 24.....172
Mack v Lenton [1993] 32 NSWLR 259.....17	Paris King Investments Pty Ltd v Rayhill [2006] NSWSC 578.....391	Spellson v George (1992) 26 NSWLR 666.....391	Whiting; FCT v [1943] HCA 45.....244
Maggbury Pty Ltd v Hafele Aust Pty Ltd (2001) 210 CLR 181.....86	Partington v Attorney-General (1869) LR 4 HL 100.....172	Spencer v Commonwealth (1907) 5 CLR 418.....131	Widdup v DCT [2023] FCAFC 145.....177
Mahoney v FCT (1967) 41 ALJR 232.....202	Pascoe v FCT (1956) 11 ATD 108.....315	Squatting Investment Co Ltd v FCT [1953] HCA 13.....445	Wilkinson v Clerical Administrative and Related Employees Superannuation Pty Ltd (1998) 79 FCR 469.....507
Makrylos v FCT [2023] FCA 971.....178	Pauling's Settlement Trusts, Re [1962] 1 WLR 86.....391	Steiner v Strang [2016] NSWSC 395.....343	Williams v Williams [2023] QSC 90.....47
Maks v Maks [1986] 6 NSWLR 34.....17, 207, 338	Payne; FCT v [2001] HCA 3.....65	Stock v NM Superannuation Pty Ltd [2015] FCA 612.....141	Willmington Investments Pty Ltd v Sarich [2023] WASC 191.....18, 343
Malayan Shipping Co Ltd v FCT [1946] HCA 7.....122	Pepsi Co, Inc v FCT (unreported, Federal Court, Victorian Registry, 20 to 29 March 2023, VID74/2022).....30	Stone; FCT v [2005] HCA 21.....445	Wood; FCT v [2023] FCA 574.....11
Mantovani v Vanta Pty Ltd (No. 2) [2021] VSC 771.....14, 207, 337, 338, 492, 493	Perez; FCT v [2023] FCA 1221.....440	Summergreene v Parker [1950] HCA 13.....182	Woodcock & Woodcock (No. 2) [2022] FedCFamCif 173.....153, 508
Manzi v Smith [1975] HCA 36.....343	Permanent Building Society (in liq) v McGee (1993) 11 ACSR 260.....391	Sunlite Australia Pty Ltd v FCT [2023] FCAFC 43.....378, 439, 441, 548	Woodcock & Woodcock [2021] FedCFamCif 88.....505
Marion Elizabeth Collis v FCT [1996] FCA 1717.....133	Permanent Building Society (in liq) v Wheeler (1994) 11 WAR 187.....391	Swansea Services Pty Ltd; FCT v [2009] FCA 402.....544, 548	Wooster v Morris [2013] VSC 594.....143, 560
Marsella v Wareham (No. 2) [2019] VSC 65.....564, 565	Permanent Trustee Australia Ltd, Re (1997) 137 FLR 190.....390, 391	<b>T</b>	<b>X</b>
Masters v Cameron [1954] HCA 72.....181, 183	Permewan No. 2, Re [2022] QSC 114.....337	Taffner v Taffner [2021] FamCAFC 68.....317	XQDX and FCT [2021] AATA 4070.....441
McCormack v FCT [1979] HCA 18.....386	Perri v Coolangatta Investments Pty Ltd [1982] HCA 29.....182	Tambakeras v UniSuper Ltd [2022] NSWSC 1162.....508	<b>Y</b>
McDonald v FCT [2001] FCA 305.....183	Peter Greensill Family Co Pty Ltd (Trustee) v FCT [2021] FCAFC 99.....248, 497	Tasman Group Services Pty Ltd; FCT v [2009] FCAFC 148.....336	Yap v Lee [2019] VSC 743.....207
McFadden v Public Trustee for Victoria [1981] 1 NSWLR 15.....49, 563	Pfenning & Snow [2016] FamCA 29.....317	Tatham v Huxtable (1950) 81 CLR 639.....154	Yazbek v FCT [2013] FCA 39.....202
McGowan & Valentini Trusts, Re [2021] VSC 154.....497	Phipps v Boardman [1967] 2 AC 46.....30	Tawfik and FCT [2023] AATA 2541.....169	Ying v Song [2010] NSWSC 1500.....343
McIntosh v McIntosh [2014] QSC 99.....49, 143	Pike v FCT [2019] FCA 2185.....10	Tax Practitioners Board v Van Stroe (No. 2) [2023] FCA 1533.....371	York Street Mezzanine Pty Ltd (in liq), Re [2007] FCA 922.....343
McLean v FCT (No. 2) (1997) 78 FCR 140.....444	Porlock Pty Ltd, Re [2015] NSWSC 1243.....16	TDS Biz Pty Ltd and FCT [2022] AATA 3543.....437	Youyang Pty Ltd v Minter Ellison Morris Fletcher [2003] HCA 15.....343
McPartland v FCT [2023] FCA 1260.....307	Princess Ann of Hesse v Field [1963] NSWR 998.....391	TDS Biz Pty Ltd v FCT [2023] FCA 710.....437	<b>Z</b>
Mercanti v Mercanti [2016] WASCA 206.....576	Purcell; DCT v (1921) 29 CLR 464.....30	Tech Mahindra Ltd v FCT [2015] FCA 1082.....86	Zeta Force Pty Ltd v FCT [1998] FCA 728.....202, 446
Minister for Immigration and Ethnic Affairs v Teoh (1995) 183 CLR 273.....30	<b>Q</b>	Telstra Super Pty Ltd v Flegeltaub [2000] VSCA 180.....569	ZG Operations Australia Pty Ltd v Jamsek [2022] HCA 2.....450, 452
Minister of National Revenue v Merritt [1969] CTC 207.....132	QQRK and FCT [2023] AATA 3493.....308, 386, 387	The Bell Group Ltd (in liq) v Westpac Banking Corporation (No. 9) [2008] WASC 239.....391	<b>Authors</b>
Moignard; FCT v [2015] FCA 143.....386	Quy and FCT [2024] AATA 245.....476	The Bell Group Ltd (in liq) v Westpac Banking Corporation (No. 9) [2008] WASC 239.....391	<b>A</b>
Moorhouse v Dooland [1955] Ch 284.....445	<b>R</b>	The Counsellor and FCT [2024] AATA 220.....476	<b>Abdalla, J</b>
Mordecai v Mordecai (1988) 12 NSWLR 58.....390	Rawson Finances Pty Ltd v FCT [2013] FCAFC 26.....65	Toyama Pty Ltd v Landmark Building Developments Pty Ltd [2006] NSWSC 83.....544	The changing face of tax practitioner obligations.....427
Moreton Resources Ltd v Innovation and Science Australia [2019] FCAFC 120.....441	Rawson Finances Pty Ltd; FCT v [2023] FCA 617.....65	Traknew Holdings Pty Ltd, Re v FCT [1991] FCA 129.....156, 157, 190	Senior Tax Counsel's Report
Morton & Morton [2012] FamCA 30.....153	Regal (Hastings) Ltd v Gulliver [1967] 2 AC 134.....390, 391	Transvaal Lands Co v New Belgium (Transvaal) Lands and Development Co [1914] 2 Ch 488.....390	- 2023: a recap.....304
Moss v Contraco Pty Ltd [2023] FCA 976.....180, 181	Registrar of Titles (WA) v Franzone [1975] HCA 41.....548	Trautwein v FCT [1936] HCA 77.....386	- Better targeting Div 296.....536
Mouldsdales t/a Mouldsdales Properties v Commrs for His Majesty's Revenue and Customs [2023] UKSC 12.....548	Reseck v FCT (1975) 133 CLR 45.....335	Trustee for the Estate of the late AW Furse No. 5 Will Trust v FCT (1991) 21 ATR 1123.....131	- Design, consultation and time....60
Mulherin v FCT [2013] FCAFC 115.....202	Reuter v FCT (1993) 111 ALR 716.....335	Trustees of the Property of John Daniel Cummins v Cummins [2006] HCA 6.....508	- Interpretation of tax law.....172
Munro v Munro [2015] QSC 61.....49, 143	Robinson v FCT [1927] HCA 8.....510	Twigg v Twigg [2022] NSWCA 68.....494	- Retrospective tax legislation.....366
Myer Emporium Ltd; FCT v [1987] HCA 18.....312, 314, 315, 539	Rosati v Rosati [1998] FLC ¶92-804.....317	<b>U</b>	<b>Abraham, T</b>
Mylan Australia Holding Pty Ltd v FCT [2023] FCA 672.....282	Ross; FCT v [2021] FCA 766.....386, 387	Union Fidelity Trustee Co of Australia Ltd v FCT [1969] HCA 36.....189, 194, 244	A Matter of Trusts
<b>N</b>	Rossiter v Miller [1877] UKLawRpCh 168.....182	<b>V</b>	- State trust surcharges
N & M Martin Holdings Pty Ltd v FCT [2020] FCA 1186.....248	Royal Botanic Gardens and Domain Trust v South Sydney City Council [2002] HCA 5.....507	Valuer-General Victoria v AWF Prop Co 2 Pty Ltd (2021) 65 VR 327.....322	invalid?.....102
Narumon Pty Ltd, Re [2018] QSC 185.....48, 111, 563, 564	Rozman; FCT v [2010] FCA 324.....157	Vanderstock v Victoria [2023] HCA 30.....304, 320-323	<b>B</b>
Newton; FCT v (1957) 96 CLR 577.....30	Russell and Dunphy v Dunphy [2023] NSWSC 282.....340	Vanta Pty Ltd v Mantovani [2023] VSCA 53.....14, 17, 207, 208, 338, 507	<b>Barnes, J</b>
Niesmann v Collingridge [1921] HCA 19.....182	<b>S</b>	Visy Packaging Holdings Pty Ltd v FCT [2012] FCA 1195.....315	The proposed intangibles
NOZG and FCT [2020] AATA 379.....330, 331, 335	Sage v FCT [2023] FCA 1247.....301	Voce v Deloraine [2012] NSWSC 1187.....343	anti-avoidance rule.....26
Nyasa No. 19 Pty Ltd, In the Application of [2023] NSWSC 578.....17, 18, 493	SCCASP Holdings Pty Ltd as trustee for the H&R Super Fund v FCT [2013] FCAFC 45.....202	Von Hatzfeldt-Wildenburg v Alexander [1911] UKLawRpCh 90.....182	<b>Bembrick, P</b>
<b>O</b>	Schmidt v Rosewood Trust Ltd [2003] 2 AC 709.....391	<b>W</b>	Mid Market Focus
O'Brien v Dawson [1942] HCA 8.....182	Schmierer v Taouk [2004] NSWSC 345.....343	Wade; FCT v [1951] HCA 66.....509-511	- CGT and the main residence exemption.....76
Ogden & Ogden [2010] FMCafam 865.....153	Scott v FCT (No. 2) (1966) 10 ALTR 290.....202	Wareham v Marsella [2020] VSCA 92.....507, 570, 573	<b>Bishop, G</b>
Ogilvie v Adams [1981] VR 1041.....343	<b>Scott v FCT [1966] HCA 48.....335, 442, 444, 445</b>	Warman International Ltd v Dwyer [1995] HCA 18.....390, 391	Vanderstock and the future of federal-state tax powers.....320
Ogilvie v Littleboy (1897) 13 CLR 399.....343	<b>Scott v National Trust for Places of Historic Interest or Natural Beauty [1998] 2 All ER 705.....507</b>	Webb v McCracken (1906) 3 CLR 1018.....111	<b>Brandon, G</b>



<b>Butler, D</b>	SMSF succession planning, BDBNs, and more ..... 559	<b>Goodwin, R</b>	Changes to the thin capitalisation rules ..... 274	<b>R</b>		- Acting on your feedback ..... 471
	Superannuation			<b>Raspin, I</b>	Deceased estate taxation:	- Have your say on our future plans ..... 365
	- Draft NALE legislation released ..... 50	<b>H</b>			Frankenstein's monster? ..... 243	- Leading and listening as CEO of the Institute ..... 223
	- Employee or contractor - new ATO guidance: part 5 ..... 450	<b>Hanna, N</b>	Default assessments: the "all or nothing approach" ..... 383	<b>Ru, Y</b>	Redefining the taxation of gifts ..... 442	- The role of advocacy at the Institute ..... 535
	- Family law superannuation splitting notices ..... 349		Proper management of a trust: lessons from Owies ..... 568	<b>Russo, G</b>	Trusts and distributions: avoiding disasters ..... 487	- Shaping changes to our tax system ..... 409
	- How the NALI and the CGT provisions interact ..... 158	<b>Harnischmacher, J</b>		<b>S</b>		
	- New 15% tax on \$3m+ member super balances ..... 285	<b>A Matter of Trusts</b>		<b>Schaefer, S</b>	SMSFs and death benefit payments ..... 141	
	- Pending NALE changes place SMSFs at risk ..... 392	- Trust law principles and challenging BDBNs ..... 47		<b>Shekhawat, A</b>		
	- SMSF staff discount policy: do you have one? ..... 516	<b>Hendriks, M</b>	Member Spotlight ..... 485	<b>Associate's Report</b>		
	- SMSFs and voluntary disclosure to the ATO ..... 106	<b>Hennebry, E</b>		- Designing better integrity provisions ..... 410		
	- Transfer duty on property investments ..... 210	<b>The CGT main residence exemption: tips and traps ..... 254</b>		- Harmonising property taxes ..... 6		
<b>C</b>		<b>A Matter of Trusts</b>		- Setting the framework for superannuation stability ..... 224		
<b>Chek, A</b>	Vanderstock and the future of federal-state tax powers ..... 320	- Bare trusts, resulting trusts and dealings in land ..... 513		<b>Skilton, E</b>		
<b>Chitnis, G</b>		<b>J</b>		<b>A Matter of Trusts</b>		
	Mid Market Focus	<b>Jacobson, R</b>		- Appointors sacking trustees to appoint themselves ..... 575		
	- CGT roll-overs and tax consolidation for SMEs ..... 135	<b>In our sights at the start of a new financial year ..... 32</b>		<b>Smith, T</b>		
<b>Chye, J</b>		<b>K</b>		<b>Mid Market Focus</b>		
	Mid Market Focus	<b>Krishnan, S</b>		- Early-stage innovation company scheme ..... 238		
	- Unrealised tax liabilities in family law settlements ..... 317	<b>Associate's Report</b>		<b>Speed, P</b>		
<b>Cullen, R</b>		- Central management and control ..... 122		<b>Complications with trustee duties ..... 388</b>		
	Alternative Assets Insights	- The OECD's Two-Pillar Solution ..... 472		<b>Stead, F</b>		
	- Victorian tax reform: an update ..... 453	<b>L</b>		<b>Superannuation</b>		
<b>D</b>		<b>Lang, S</b>		- Employee or contractor - new ATO guidance: part 5 ..... 450		
<b>Day, C</b>		<b>Vanderstock and the future of federal-state tax powers ..... 320</b>		- SMSF staff discount policy: do you have one? ..... 516		
	The rules behind the NALI and NALE acronyms ..... 96	<b>M</b>		- Transfer duty on property investments ..... 210		
<b>Donlan, T</b>		<b>Manapakkam, A</b>		<b>Stead, J</b>		
	Successful Succession	<b>Successful Succession</b>		<b>Conditions of release ..... 87</b>		
	- Gifts made by an attorney ..... 109	- Death and the small business CGT concessions ..... 288		<b>Stein, K</b>		
<b>Dunne, C</b>		<b>Marshall, M</b>		<b>Self-coaching your way to bust your busyness ..... 204</b>		
	Due diligence, tax structuring done ... what next? ..... 39	<b>President's Report</b>		<b>Streeter, M</b>		
<b>E</b>		- Local engagement, local connections ..... 170		<b>Testamentary discretionary trusts: practical implications ..... 147</b>		
<b>Esmerian, A</b>		- New leadership to move us forward ..... 222		<b>Suraweera, A</b>		
	Alternative Assets Insights	- Tapped into the world of tax ..... 4		<b>Vanderstock and the future of federal-state tax powers ..... 320</b>		
	- Victorian tax reform: an update ..... 453	- The Tax Summit: bigger, brighter and better than ever ..... 120		<b>T</b>		
<b>F</b>		- Time to prioritise working well ..... 58		<b>TaxCounsel Pty Ltd</b>		
<b>Fettes, W</b>		- A year of investment and connection ..... 302		<b>Tax News - what happened in tax?</b>		
	Superannuation	<b>Mazzetti, C</b>		- June 2023 ..... 8		
	- Family law superannuation splitting notices ..... 349	<b>CEO's Report</b>		- July 2023 ..... 62		
	- SMSF staff discount policy: do you have one? ..... 516	- The path toward our goals ..... 171		- August 2023 ..... 124		
	- SMSFs and voluntary disclosure to the ATO ..... 106	- Reaching new heights at The Tax Summit ..... 121		- September 2023 ..... 174		
<b>Figot, B</b>		- You're at the heart of the Institute ..... 59		- October 2023 ..... 225		
	Superannuation	- Your CPD for the rest of the year ..... 5		- November 2023 ..... 306		
	- Draft NALE legislation released ..... 50	<b>Monotti, W</b>		- December 2023 ..... 368		
	- How the NALI and the CGT provisions interact ..... 158	<b>A Matter of Trusts</b>		- February 2024 ..... 412		
<b>Freshwater, L</b>		- Lost trust deeds: consequences for trustees ..... 207		- March 2024 ..... 474		
	Deceased estate taxation:	<b>N</b>		- April 2024 ..... 538		
	Frankenstein's monster? ..... 243	<b>Ng, E</b>		<b>Tax Tips</b>		
<b>Fullarton, L</b>		<b>Changes to the thin capitalisation rules ..... 274</b>		- Arm's length issues ..... 129		
	Tax accounting and livestock in Australia ..... 509	<b>Njokos, M</b>		- CGT: dwelling acquired by deceased estate ..... 418		
<b>G</b>		<b>A Matter of Trusts</b>		- Code breaches: new notification obligations ..... 375		
<b>Gandhi, N</b>		- Appointors sacking trustees to appoint themselves ..... 575		- Connected entity issues ..... 70		
	Mid Market Focus	<b>P</b>		- Contract timing issues ..... 180		
	- Last chance to claim loss carry back tax offset ..... 185	<b>Pace, S</b>		- Enterprise issues ..... 543		
<b>Gao, J</b>		<b>Due diligence, tax structuring done ... what next? ..... 39</b>		- Isolated transaction: deductible loss ..... 312		
	A Matter of Trusts	<b>Peskett, T</b>		- Lost trust deeds: "clear and convincing" proof? ..... 14		
	- Distribution resolutions and trust income ..... 446	<b>Mid Market Focus</b>		- Main residence exemption: relationship roll-over ..... 479		
<b>Gasiuk, K</b>		- Small business CGT: asset versus share sale ..... 21		- Vacant land deductions ..... 231		
	A Matter of Trusts	<b>Pinto, D</b>		<b>Thomas, E</b>		
	- Discretionary trusts in tax consolidated groups ..... 345	<b>Tax accounting and livestock in Australia ..... 509</b>		<b>Deferred consideration ..... 325</b>		
		<b>Psarrakos, G</b>		<b>Thompson, K</b>		
		<b>Section 99B: implications for Australian beneficiaries ..... 189</b>		<b>Member Spotlight ..... 381</b>		
				<b>Tian, T</b>		
				<b>Vanderstock and the future of federal-state tax powers ..... 320</b>		
				<b>Treatt, S</b>		
				<b>CEO's Report</b>		
				- 2023: challenges, triumphs and future opportunities ..... 303		
				<b>W</b>		
				<b>Want, T</b>		
				<b>President's Report</b>		
				- Be active in shaping your legacy ..... 408		
				- Continuing development for the Institute ..... 470		
				- The Institute is what we make it ..... 364		
				- Stay ahead of the upcoming Federal Budget ..... 534		
				<b>Wood, L</b>		
				<b>Ten things I hate about your R&amp;D claim ..... 434</b>		
				<b>Wu, T</b>		
				<b>The proposed intangibles anti-avoidance rule ..... 26</b>		
				<b>Y</b>		
				<b>Yuan, H</b>		
				<b>Mid Market Focus</b>		
				- Family trust elections: risks and pitfalls ..... 422		

# Giving back to the profession

---

The Tax Institute would like to thank the following presenters from our April CPD sessions. All of our presenters are volunteers, and we recognise the time that they have taken to prepare for the paper and/or presentation, and greatly appreciate their contribution to educating tax professionals around Australia.

Margherita Antonelli  
Aritree Barua  
Fran Becker  
Duncan Bedford, ATI  
Elliott Brannen  
Tom Delany, CTA  
Fiona Dillon, CTA  
Adam Dimac  
Steven Dobson  
Tracey Dunn  
Ross Forrester, CTA  
Sylvia Gallagher  
Andrew Giorgi, FTI  
David Hall, CTA  
James Henderson  
Yikai Hoe, CTA  
John Ioannou, CTA  
Robyn Jacobson, CTA  
Alan Krawitz, CTA  
Travis Kukura  
Melinee Leather  
Frederick Mahar, CTA  
Rose McEvoy

Chris McMahon  
David Montani, CTA  
Gina Nedeljkovic  
Claire Newton  
Patrick Norman  
Shannon O'Connor  
Rachel O'Donnell, CTA  
Andrew Orme  
Ajay Ravi, CTA  
Michael Roberts  
Gracie Roberts  
Guillaume Sabatier  
Jemma Sanderson, CTA  
Kristie Schubert, CTA  
Daniel Taborsky, CTA  
Linda Tapiolas, CTA  
Crawford Taylor  
Stuart Third, CTA  
Gary Thomas, CTA  
Clare Thompson SC, ATI  
Rob Warnock, CTA  
Judy White, CTA  
Brett Zimmermann, CTA

# Contacts

## National Council

### Chair

Clare Mazzetti

### President

Todd Want, CTA

### Vice President

Tim Sandow, CTA

### Treasurer

Paul Banister, CTA

### National Councillors

Leanne Connor, CTA

Ian Heywood, CTA

Bill Keays, CTA

Marg Marshall, CTA

Rae Nicorraidh, CTA

## National Office

CEO: Scott Treatt, CTA

Level 37, 100 Miller Street

North Sydney, NSW 2060

T 1300 829 338

E [tti@taxinstitute.com.au](mailto:tti@taxinstitute.com.au)

## State Offices

### New South Wales and ACT

Chair: Alison Stevenson, CTA

Vice Chair: Hannah Soh, CTA

Level 37, 100 Miller Street

North Sydney, NSW 2060

T 02 8223 0000

E [nsw@taxinstitute.com.au](mailto:nsw@taxinstitute.com.au)

### Victoria

Chair: Dioni Perera, FTI

Vice Chair: Frank Hinoporos, CTA

Level 3, 530 Collins Street

Melbourne, VIC 3000

T 03 9603 2000

E [vic@taxinstitute.com.au](mailto:vic@taxinstitute.com.au)

### Queensland

Chair: Kim Reynolds, CTA

Vice Chair: John Middleton, CTA

310 Edwards Street

Brisbane, QLD 4000

T 07 3225 5200

E [qld@taxinstitute.com.au](mailto:qld@taxinstitute.com.au)

### Western Australia

Chair: Ross Forrester, CTA

Vice Chair: Billy-Jo Famlonga, FTI

152 St Georges Terrace

Perth, WA 6000

T 08 6165 6600

E [wa@taxinstitute.com.au](mailto:wa@taxinstitute.com.au)

### South Australia and Northern Territory

Chair: Nicole Peterson, CTA

Vice Chair: George Hodson, CTA

217 Flinders Street

Adelaide, SA 5061

T 1300 829 338

E [sa@taxinstitute.com.au](mailto:sa@taxinstitute.com.au)

### Tasmania

Chair: Simon Clark, CTA

Vice Chair: Ron Jorgensen, CTA

E [tas@taxinstitute.com.au](mailto:tas@taxinstitute.com.au)

## Taxation *in* Australia

ISSN 0494-8343

### Publishing House

The Tax Institute  
ABN 45 008 392 372

Level 37, 100 Miller Street  
North Sydney, NSW 2060

### Editorial Board (appointed September 2021)

Michael Walpole, CTA, Professor,  
UNSW (Chair)

Celeste Black, FTI, Associate Professor,  
The University of Sydney

David W Marks KC, CTA, Queensland Bar

Helen Hodgson, CTA, Professor,  
Curtin University

Paul O'Donnell, CTA, Principal, Deloitte

### Content Marketing Executive

Chantel Fekete

### Editorial Adviser

Professor Bob Deutsch, CTA

### Managing Editor

Deborah Powell

### Graphic Designers

Mei Lam, Claudio Palma and Jack Miller

### Typesetter

Midland Typesetters, Australia

### Advertising

#### Business Relationship Manager

Brian Martin 08 6165 6600

### © 2024 The Tax Institute

This journal is copyright. Apart from any fair dealing for the purpose of private study, research, criticism or review, as permitted under the Copyright Act, no part may be reproduced by any process without written permission.

### Disclaimer

Unless otherwise stated, the opinions published in this journal do not express the official opinion of The Tax Institute. The Tax Institute accepts no responsibility for accuracy of information contained herein. Readers should rely on their own inquiries before making decisions that touch on their own interests.

